



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

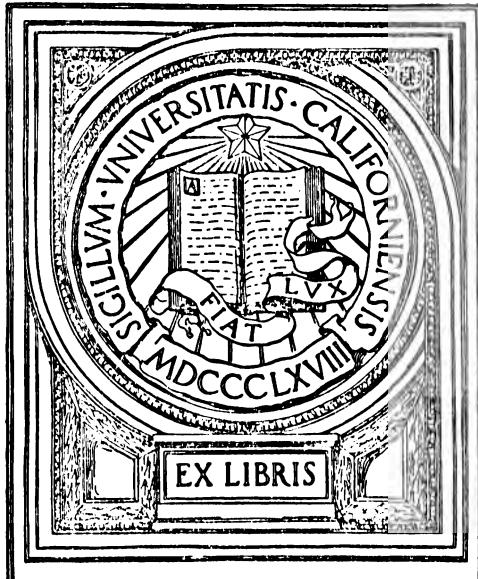
Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

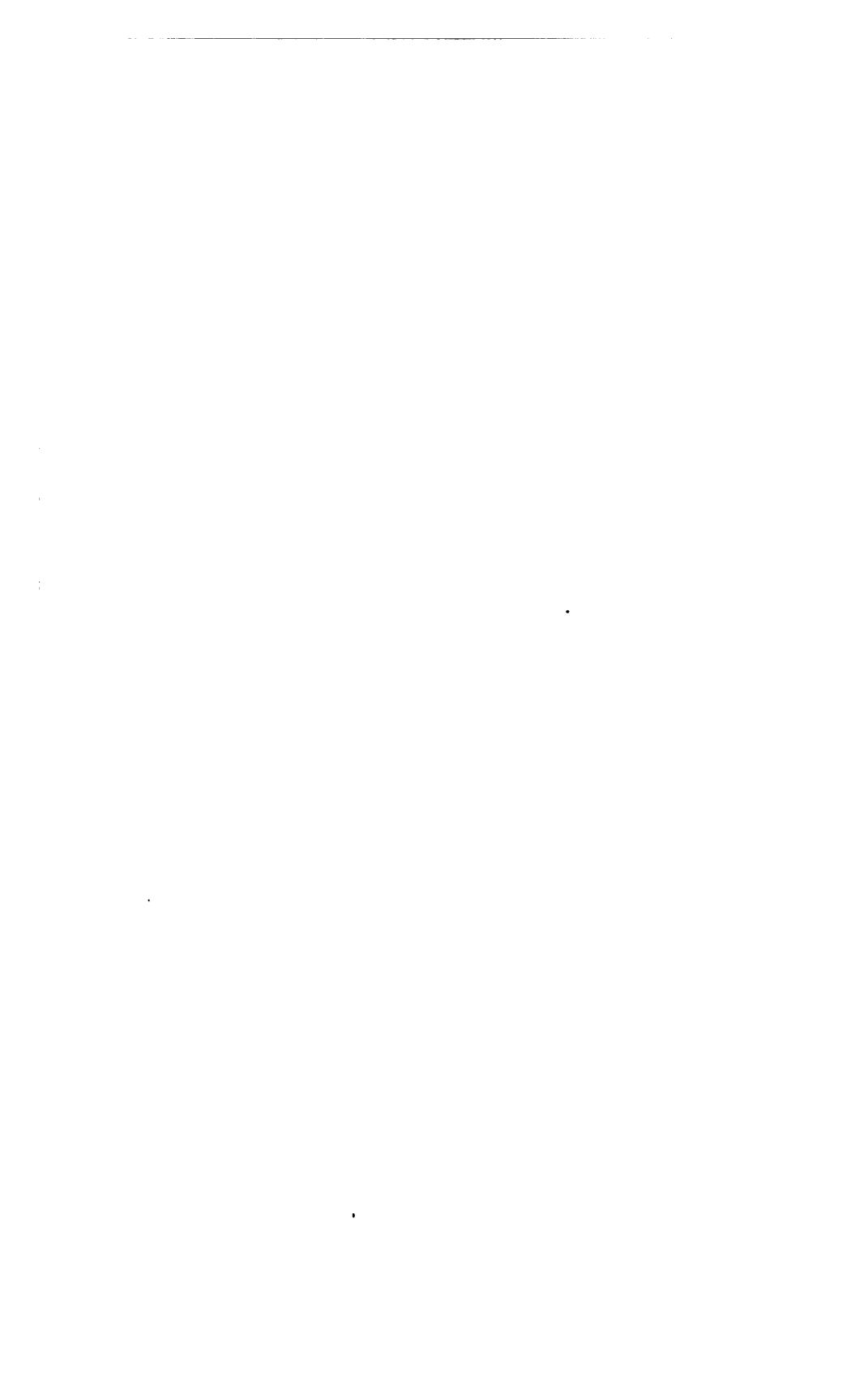
We also ask that you:

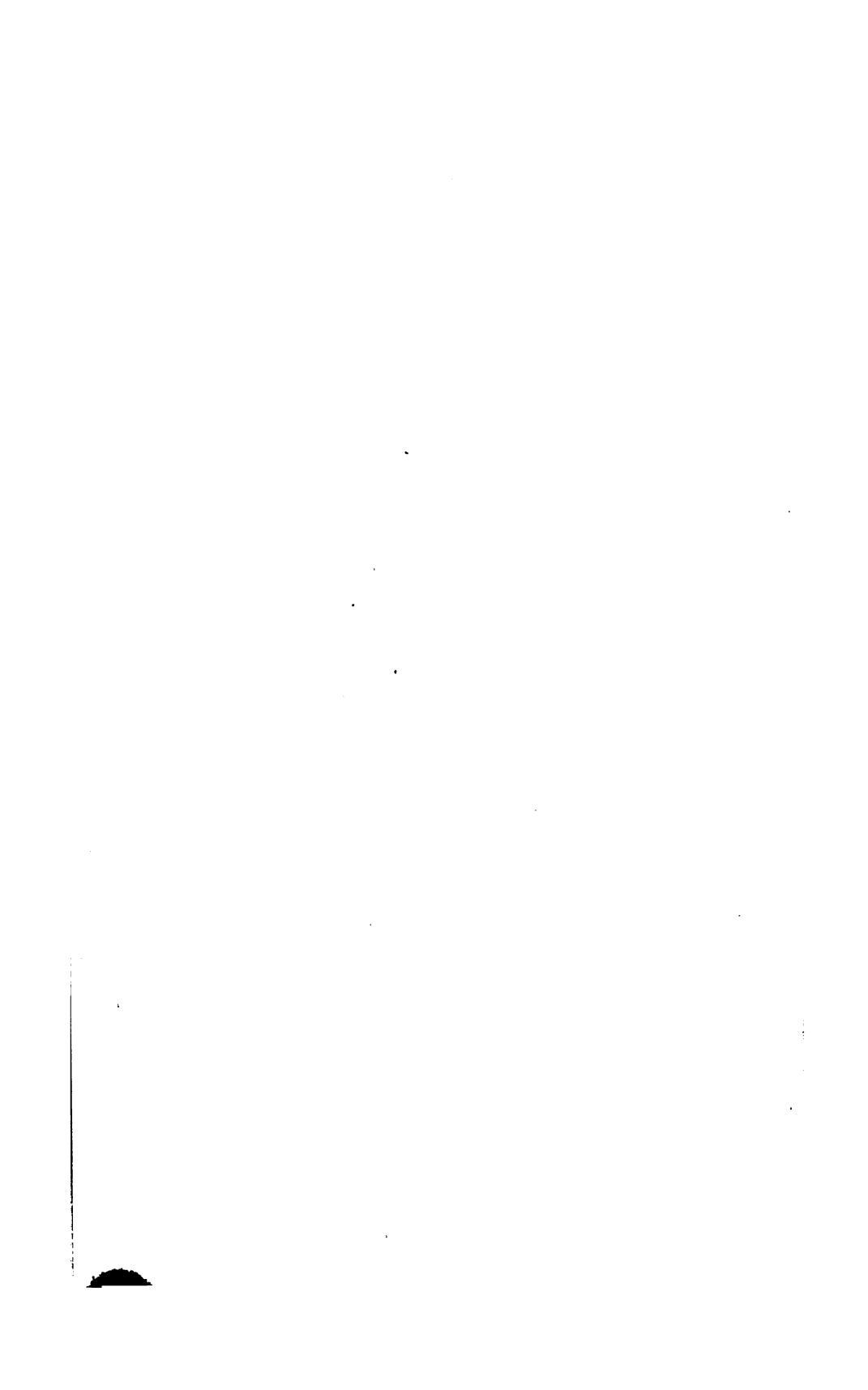
- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

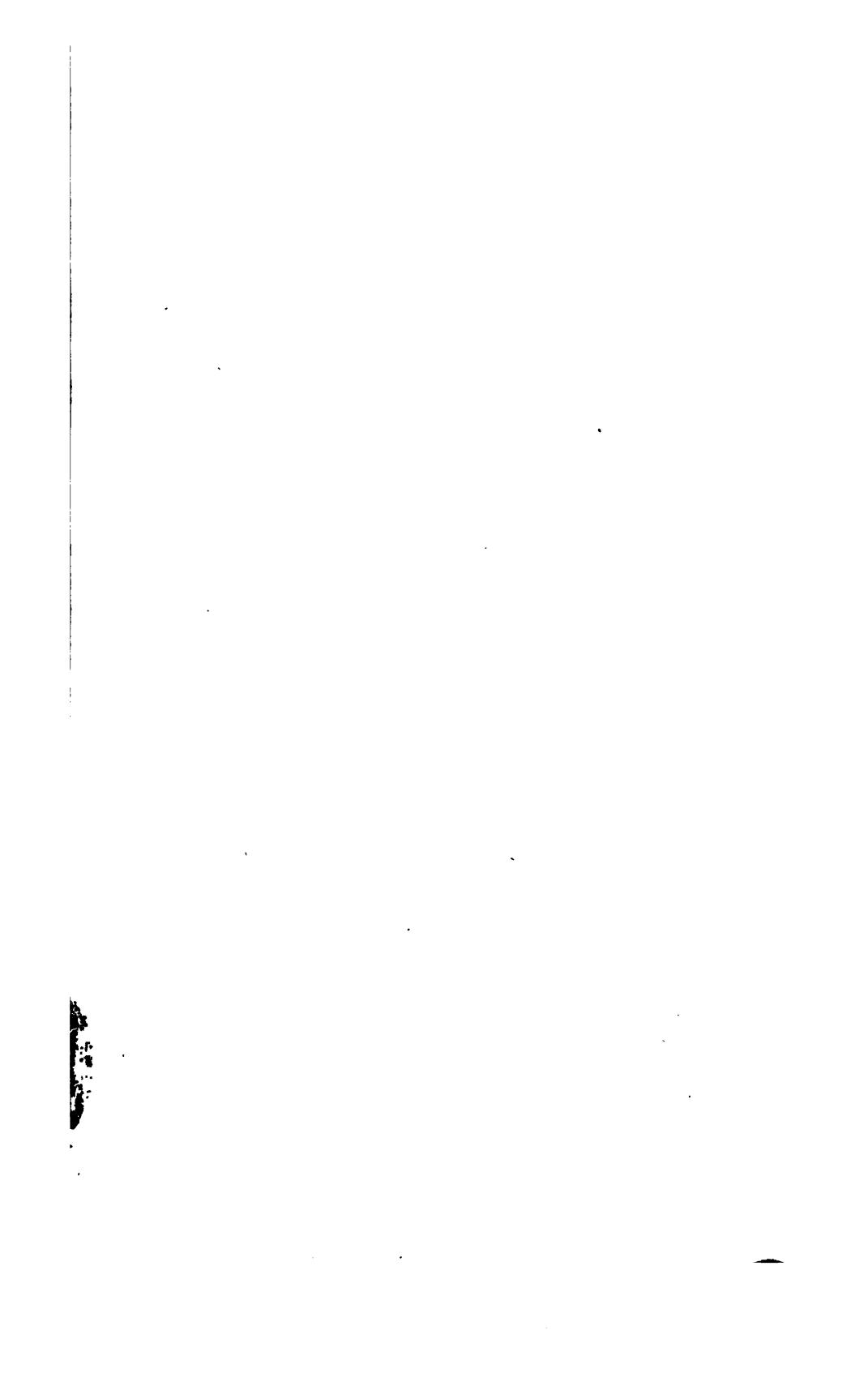
About Google Book Search

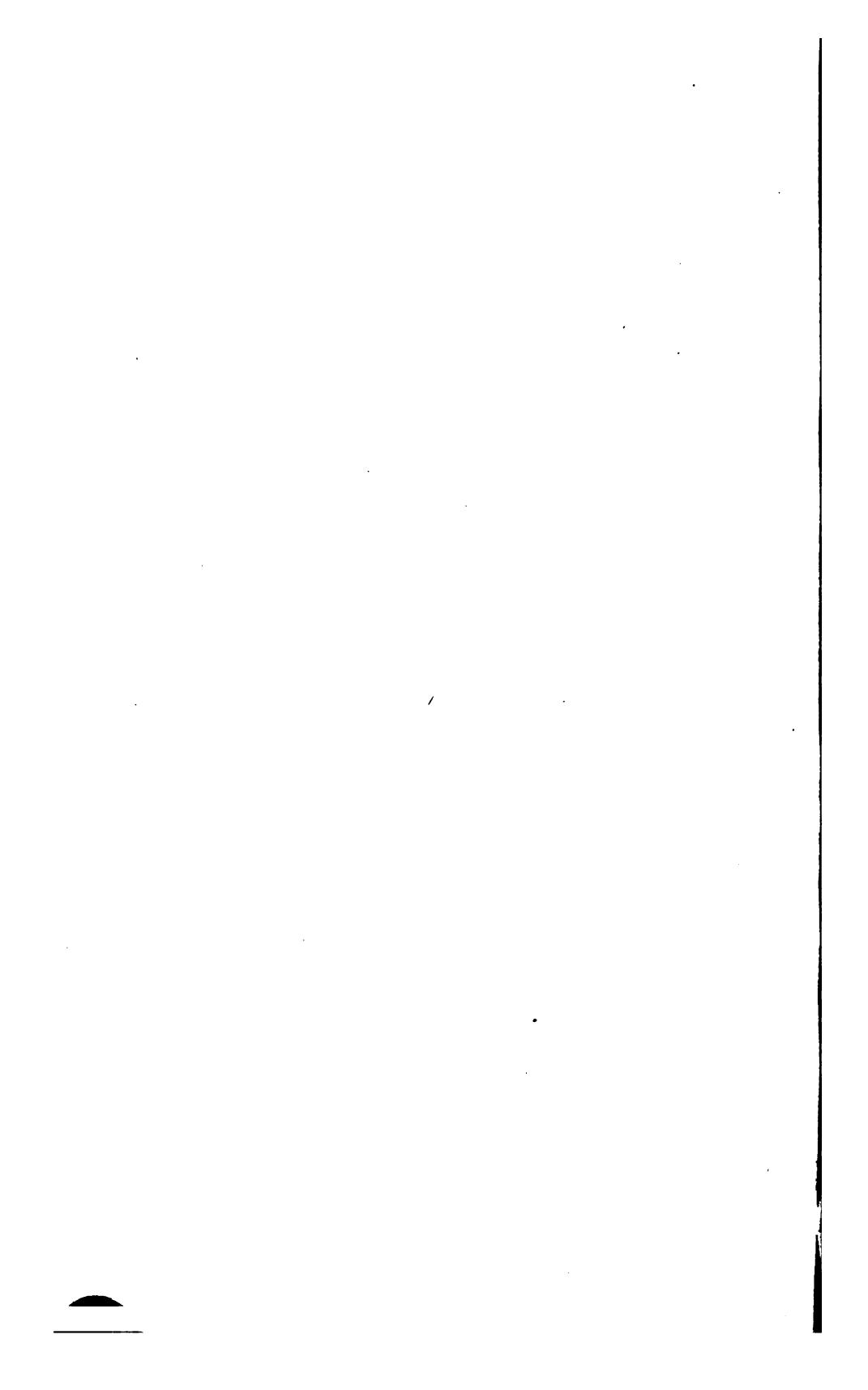
Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>



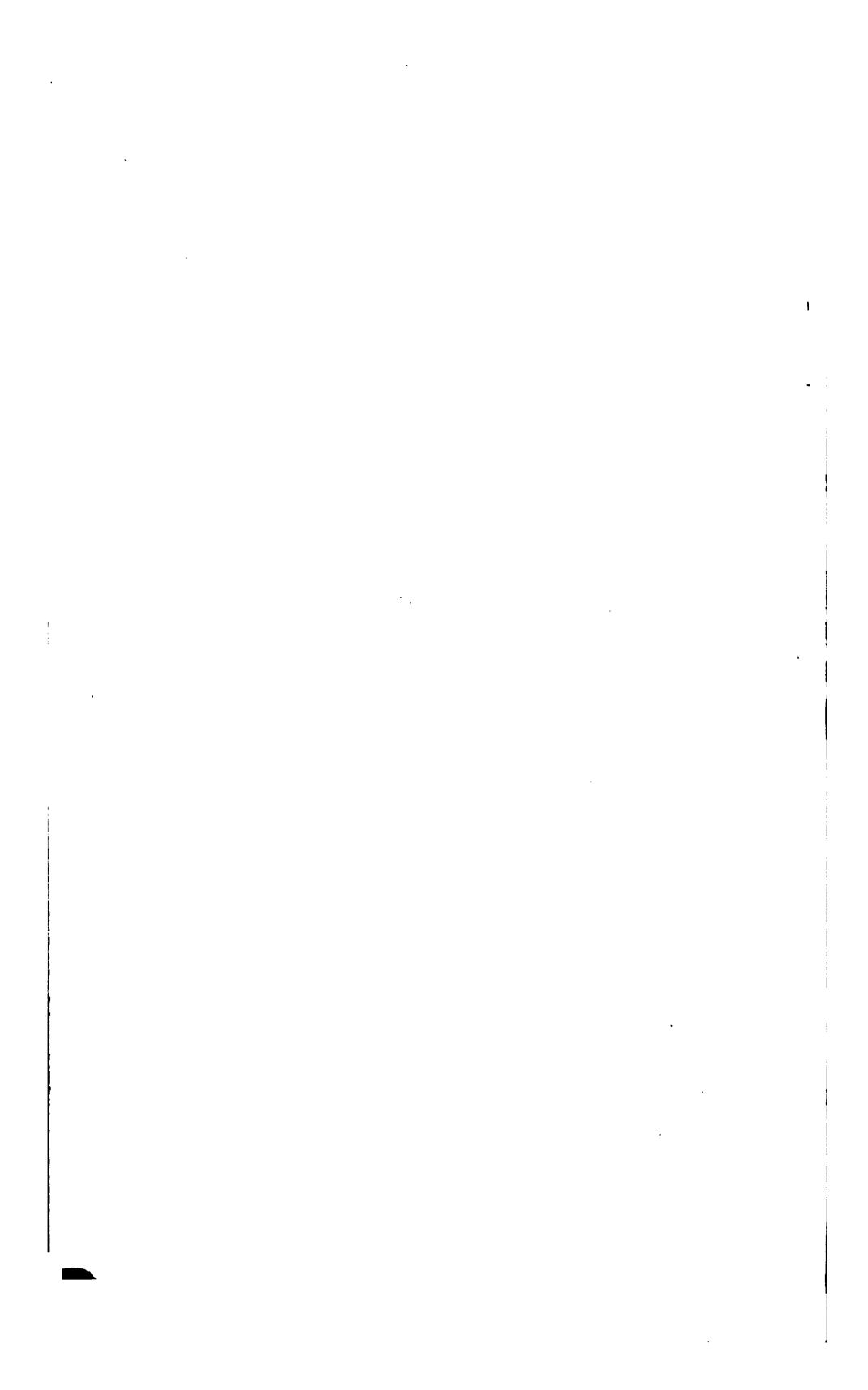








PATISAMBHIDĀMAGGA



Pali Text Society

61

PATISAMBHIDĀMAGGA

VOL. II.

EDITED BY

ARNOLD C. TAYLOR, M.A.

London

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

BY

HENRY FROWDE

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1907

PKFSH
PK
1.6

TO MILITARY
AMBULANCE

PREFACE

In addition to the MSS. used in the preparation of Vol. I. of the 'Patisambhidāmagga,' I have consulted a palm-leaf MS. in Sinhalese character belonging to Professor Rhys Davids, which I have distinguished as S₂. Its readings approximate closely to those of S., and that both are ultimately derived from a single (Sinhalese) archetype may be inferred from numerous indications. It will be sufficient to mention *dassatāna* for *dasa thānāni* (p. 102, note 4), and the omission of *nijjhantibalam* from the list of *balāni* on p. 168, that this omission is due to the carelessness of a copyist being inferable from the fact that this particular *balāni* is subsequently discussed in a later paragraph of the same Sutta.

Textual corruption of the 'Patisambhidāmagga,' though comparatively slight, must have begun at an early period. In *Yuganandhakathā*, ii., 1, 5 (p. 97, note 1), all our MSS. and K. agree in giving seventeen ways of practising *samathavipassanām* *yuganandham* instead of sixteen, and in entirely omitting the detailed treatment of the last three. Again, in *Vivekakatha* none of our MSS. give any account of the twelve *nissayā*, as the context undoubtedly leads one to expect (see p. 221, note 1). From these omissions we are justified in inferring the existence of an archetype (whether MS. or oral) anterior to the separate textual traditions of Ceylon, Burmah, and Siam, and from which those traditions are ultimately derived.

Occasionally we find K. representing a tradition of its own, as against S., S₂., and M., instances of which may be found in the notes on pp. 219 and 234, while a curious

example of the *mixture* of two distinct MS. traditions occurs in the *Indriyakathā* (p. 28 of this volume), where five lines of text are misplaced in M. and S., but not in S₂., as would be naturally expected.

Mrs. Rhys Davids, in her kindly notice of my edition of Vol. I. (*J. R. A. S.* for January, 1906), remarked that the 'Patisambhidāmagga' has apparently 'strayed from what should be its proper collection, the Abhidhammapiṭaka. There is no narrative or personal element whatever.'

The mystery is solved in the present volume, where it will be seen that the traditional opening, *Evaṁ me sutāni*, occurs fairly frequently, and explains the formal inclusion of the Patisambhidāmagga in the Sutta-piṭaka.

I say 'formal,' because in essence the book is wholly Abhidhammistic, if one may use the word, and must be placed among the very latest of the canonical books. Not only is the treatment of the various subjects essentially scholastic in character, but whole passages are taken verbatim from the Vinaya, and from the Digha, Anguttara, and Saṁyutta collections of the Sutta-piṭaka, while a general acquaintance with the early Buddhist legends is assumed. In the *Iddhikathā* in this volume, for instance, the names of saints who possessed various kinds of *Iddhi* are given without comment, as if their stories were well known. The actual legends are given by Spence Hardy ('Manual of Buddhism,' pp. 501-504), but, unfortunately, he gives no hint as to their origin.

In conclusion, I beg to thank the Librarian of the India Office for the loan of the Mandalay MS., Professor Rhys Davids for that of his two Sinhalese MSS., and the Secretary of the Royal Asiatic Society for the use of the Siamese edition.

ARNOLD C. TAYLOR.

November, 1907.

CONTENTS OF VOL. II.

MAHĀVAGGO

	PAGE
IV. Indriyakathā	1
V. Vimokkhakathā	35
VI. Gatikathā	73
VII. Kammakathā	78
VIII. Vipallāsakathā	80
IX. Maggakathā	82
X. Maṇḍapeyyakathā	86

YUGANANDHAVAGGO

I. Yukanandhakathā	92
II. Saccakathā	104
III. Bojjhaṅgakathā	115
IV. Mettākathā	130
V. Virāgakathā	140
VI. Paṭisambhidākathā	147
VII. Dhammacakkakathā	159
VIII. Lokuttarakathā	166
IX. Balakathā	168
X. Suññakathā	177

PAÑÑĀVAGGO

I. Mahāpaññākathā	185
II. Iddhikathā	205
III. Abhisamayakathā	215

	PAGE
IV. Vivekakathā	219
V. Cariyākathā	225
VI. Pāṭihāriyakathā	227
VII. Samasisakathā	230
VIII. Satipatṭhānakathā	232
IX. Vipassanākathā	236
X. Mātikakathā	248
Indices	247

PATISAMBHIDĀMAGGO.

I

IV. MAHĀVAGGE INDRIYAKATHĀ

1. EVĀM me sutām. Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyām viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi—‘Bhikkhavo’ ti. ‘Bhaddante’¹ ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosuṁ.

Bhagavā etad avoca—‘Pañc’ imāni Bhikkhave indriyāni. Katamāni pañca?

Saddhindriyām viriyindriyām satindriyām samādhindriyām paññindriyām: imāni kho Bhikkhave pañc’ indriyāni.

2. Imāni pañc’ indriyāni katih’ ākārehi visujjhanti? Imāni pañc’ indriyāni paññarasahi ākārehi visujjhanti.

Assaddhe puggale parivajjayato saddhe puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato pasādaniye suttante paccavekkhato imehi tih’ ākārehi saddhindriyām visujjhati, kusīte² puggale parivajjayato āraddhaviriye puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato sammappadhāne paccavekkhato imehi tih’ ākārehi viriyindriyām visujjhati, mutthassatī puggale parivajjayato upatṭhitassatī puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato satipatṭhāne paccavekkhato imehi tih’ ākārehi satindriyām visujjhati, asamāhite puggale parivajjayato samāhite puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato jhānavimokkhe paccavekkhato imehi tih’ ākārehi samādhindriyām visujjhati, dappaññe puggale parivajjayato paññavante puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato gambhīrañānacariyām paccavekkhato

¹ Bhaddante, M.

² kusite, M.

imehi tih' ākārehi paññindriyam visujjhati. Iti ime pañca puggale parivajjayato pañca puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato pañca¹ suttantakkhandhe¹ paccavekkhato imehi pannarasaḥi ākārehi imāni pañc' indriyāni visujjhanti.

3. Katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti? Katih' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam bhāvanā hoti?

Dasah' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti, dasah' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam bhāvanā hoti.

Assaddhiyam pajahanto saddhindriyam bhāveti, saddhindriyam bhāvento assaddhiyam pajahati; kosajjam pajahanto viriyindriyam bhāveti, viriyindriyam bhāvento kosajjam pajahati; pamādam pajahanto satindriyam bhāveti, satindriyam bhāvento pamādam pajahati; uddhaccam pajahanto samādhindriyam bhāveti, samādhindriyam bhāvento uddhaccam pajahati; avijjam pajahanto paññindriyam bhāveti, paññindriyam bhāvento avijjam pajahati.

Imehi dasah' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti, imehi dasah' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam bhāvanā hoti.

4. Katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni?

Dasah' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni.

Assaddhiyassa² pahinattā suppahinattā saddhindriyam bhāvitam hoti subhāvitam, assaddhiyassa bhāvitattā subhāvitattā assaddhiyam pahinam hoti suppahinam; kosajassa pahinattā suppahinattā viriyindriyam . . . pe . . . hoti suppahinam; pamādassa pahinattā suppahinattā satindriyam . . . pe . . . hoti suppahinam; uddhaccassa pahinattā suppahinattā samādhindriyam . . . pe . . . hoti suppahinam; avijjāya pahinattā suppahinattā paññindriyam . . . pe . . . hoti suppahinam.

Imehi dasah' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni.

5. Katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti? Katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni c'eva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭipassaddhāni ca suppaṭipassaddhāni ca?

¹ passādaniyasuttante, S; pañcasuttante, S.

² assaddhindriyassa, K.

Catūh' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti, catūh' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni c'eva honti subhāvitāni ca pañipassaddhāni ca suppatipassaddhāni ca.

Sotāpattimaggakhaṇe pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti, sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni c'eva honti subhāvitāni ca pañipassaddhāni ca suppatipassaddhāni ca. Sakadāgāmimaggakhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggakhaṇe . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggakhaṇe pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti, Arahattaphalakkhaṇe pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni c'eva honti subhāvitāni ca pañipassaddhāni ca suppatipassaddhāni ca.

Iti catasso maggavisuddhiyo, catasso phalavisuddhiyo, catasso samucchedavisuddhiyo, catasso pañipassaddhivisuddhiyo. Imehi catūh' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti, imehi catūh' ākāreki pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni c'eva honti subhāvitāni ca pañipassaddhāni ca suppatipassaddhāni ca.

6. Katinnam¹ puggalānam indriyabhāvanā? Kati puggalā bhāvitindriyā? Aṭṭhannaṁ puggalānam indriyabhāvanā. Tayo puggalā bhāvitindriyā.

Katamesam aṭṭhannam puggalānam indriyabhāvanā? Sattannañ ca sekhānam puthujjanakalyāṇakassa ca. Imesam aṭṭhannam puggalānam indriyabhāvanā.

Katame tayo puggalā bhāvitindriyā?² Savanena buddho Tathāgatassa sāvako khīṇāsavo bhāvitindriyo, sayambhūtaṭṭhena Paccekabuddho³ bhāvitindriyo, appameyyaṭṭhena Tathāgato Arahami Sammāsambuddho bhāvitindriyo. Ime tayo puggalā bhāvitindriyā. Iti imesam aṭṭhannam pug- galānam indriyabhāvanā, ime tayo puggalā bhāvitindriyā.

Sāvattihinidānaṁ.

7. Pañc' imāni Bhikkhave indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyam viriyindriyam satindriyam samādhin-

¹ katinaṁ, M. K.

² bhāvitindriyā vasena Buddho ti. S. bhāvitindriyavasena Buddho ti, S., K.

³ Paccekasambuddho, M.

driyam paññindriyam. Ye hi keci¹ Bhikkhave samanā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam indriyānam samudayañ ca atthaṅgamañ ca assādañ² ca ādīnavañ ca nissaraṇañ ca yathābhūtam na pajānanti, na-m-ete Bhikkhave samanā vā brāhmaṇā vā samañesu c'eva³ samañasammata brāhmañesu ca³ brāhmañasammata, na ca pana te āyasmantā sāmaññattam⁴ vā brāhmaññattam vā ditthe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti. Ye hi keci Bhikkhave samanā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam indriyānam samudayañ ca atthaṅgamañ ca assādañ ca ādīnavañ ca nissaraṇañ ca yathābhūtam pajānanti, te kho me Bhikkhave samanā vā brāhmaṇā vā samañesu c'eva samañasammata brāhmañesu ca brāhmañasammata, te ca pan' āyasmantā sāmaññattam ca ditthe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

8. Katih' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam samudayo hoti ; katih' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam samudayañ pajānāti ? Katih' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam atthaṅgamo hoti ; katih' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam atthaṅgamañ pajānāti ? Katih' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam assādo hoti ; katih' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam assādañ pajānāti ? Katih' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam ādīnavo hoti ; katih' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam ādīnavam pajānāti ? Katih' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam nissaraṇam hoti ; katih' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam nissaraṇam pajānāti ?

Cattārisāya ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam samudayo hoti ; cattārisāya ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam samudayañ pajānāti. Cattārisāya ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam atthaṅgamo hoti ; cattārisāya ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam atthaṅgamañ pajānāti.

Pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam assādo hoti ; pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam assādañ pajānāti. Pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam ādīnavo hoti ; pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam ādīnavam pajānāti.

¹ yo hi koci, S.

³ vā, S. K. M.

² assādinañ ca, S.

⁴ sāmaññattham, K.

Asitisatām ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam nissaranām hoti; asitisatām ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam nissaranām pajānāti.

9. Katamehi cattārisāya ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam samudayo hoti? Katamehi cattārisāya ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam samudayam pajānāti?

Adhimokkhatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, adhimokkhavasena chandassa samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, adhimokkhavasena manasikārassa samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, saddhindriyassa vasena ekattupatthānam saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Paggahaṭṭhāya āvajjanāya samudayo viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahavasena chandassa samudayo viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahavasena manasikārassa samudayo viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, viriyindriyassa vasena ekattupatthānam viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Upaṭṭhānatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena chandassa samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena manasikārassa samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, satindriyassa vasena ekattupatthānam satindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Avikkhepatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepavasena chandassa samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepavasena manasikārassa samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, samādhindriyassa vasena ekattupatthānam samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Dassanatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanavasena chandassa samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanavasena manasikārassa samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti, paññindriyassa vasena ekattupatthānam paññindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Adhimokkhatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahaṭṭhāya āvajjanāya samudayo viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, upaṭṭhānatthāya āvajjanāya

samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Adhimokkhavasena chandassa samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahavasena chandassa samudayo viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, upatṭhānavasena chandassa samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepavasena chandassa samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanavasena chandassa samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Adhimokkhavasena manasikārassa samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahavasena manasikārassa samudayo viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, upatṭhānavasena manasikārassa samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepavasena manasikārassa samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanavasena manasikārassa samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Saddhindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānam saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, viriyindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānam viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, satindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānam satindriyassa samudayo hoti, samādhindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānam samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, paññindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānam paññindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam samudayo hoti ; imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam samudayam pajānāti.

10. Katamehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam atthaṅgamo hoti ? Katamehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam atthaṅgamaṁ pajānāti ?

Adhimokkhathāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, adhimokkhavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, adhimokkhavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa vasena ekattām anupatṭhānam saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Paggahatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo viriyindriyassa

atthaṅgamo hoti, paggahavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo viriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paggahavasena manasi-kārassa atthaṅgamo viriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, viriyindriyassa vasena ekattam anupaṭṭhānam viriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Upaṭṭhānatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena manasi-kārassa atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, satindriyassa vasena ekattam anupaṭṭhānam satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Avikkhepatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, avikkhepavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, avikkhepavasena manasi-kārassa atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, samādhindriyassa vasena ekattam anupaṭṭhānam samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Dassanatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, dassanavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, dassanavasena manasi-kārassa atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paññindriyassa vasena ekattam anupaṭṭhānam paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Adhimokkhathāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paggahatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo viriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, upaṭṭhānatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, avikkhepatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, dassanatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Adhimokkhavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paggahavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo viriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, avikkhepavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, dassanavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Adhimokkhavasena manasi-kārassa atthaṅgamo saddhin-

driyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paggahavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo viriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, upaṭṭhānayasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, avikkhepavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, dassanavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Saddhindriyassa vasena ekattām anupaṭṭhānam saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, viriyindriyassa vasena ekattām anupaṭṭhānam viriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, satindriyassa vasena ekattām anupaṭṭhānam satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, samādhindriyassa vasena ekattām anupaṭṭhānam samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paññindriyassa vasena ekattām anupaṭṭhānam paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam atthaṅgamo hoti; imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam atthaṅgamaṁ pajānāti.

11. Katamehi pañcavisatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam assādo hoti? Katamehi pañcavisatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam assādaṁ pajānāti?

Assaddhiyassa anupaṭṭhānam saddhindriyassa assādo hoti, assaddhiyapariṭṭhāhassa¹ anupaṭṭhānam saddhindriyassa assādo hoti, adhimokkhacariyāya vesārajjaṁ saddhindriyassa assādo hoti, santo ca vihārādhigamo saddhindriyassa assādo hoti, yaṁ saddhindriyam paṭicca uppajjati sukham somanassam ayam saddhindriyassa assādo hoti.²

Kosajassa anupaṭṭhānam viriyindriyassa assādo hoti, kosajjapariṭṭhāhassa anupaṭṭhānam viriyindriyassa assādo hoti, paggahacariyāya vesārajjaṁ viriyindriyassa assādo hoti, sauto ca vihārādhigamo viriyindriyassa assādo hoti, yaṁ viriyindriyam paṭicca uppajjati sukham somanassam ayam viriyindriyassa assādo hoti.

Pamādassa anupaṭṭhānam satindriyassa assādo hoti, pamādapariṭṭhāhassa anupaṭṭhānam satindriyassa assādo hoti, upaṭṭhānacariyāya vesārajjaṁ satindriyassa assādo hoti, santo ca vihārādhigamo satindriyassa assādo hoti,

¹ assaddhiyassa parilāhassa, K.

² M. omits hoti.

yaṁ satindriyam paṭicca uppajjati sukham somanassam
ayaṁ satindriyassa assādo hoti.

Uddhaccassa anupaṭṭhānam samādhindriyassa assādo hoti, uddhaccaparilāhassa anupaṭṭhānam samādhindriyassa assādo hoti, avikkhepaciyyāya vesārajjaṁ samādhindriyassa assādo hoti, santo ca vihārādhigamo samādhindriyassa assādo hoti, yaṁ samādhindriyam paṭicca uppajjati sukham somanassam
ayaṁ samādhindriyassa assādo hoti.

Avijjāya anupaṭṭhānam paññindriyassa assādo hoti, avijjāparilāhassa¹ anuppaṭṭhānam paññindriyassa assādo hoti, dassanacariyāya vesārajjaṁ paññindriyassa assādo hoti, santo ca vihārādhigamo paññindriyassa assādo hoti, yaṁ paññindriyam paṭicca uppajjati sukham somanassam
ayaṁ paññindriyassa assādo hoti.

Imehi pañcavisatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam assādo hoti, imehi pañcavisatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam assādaṁ pajānāti.

12. Katamehi pañcavisatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam ādīnavo hoti? Katamehi pañcavisatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam indriyānam ādīnavaṁ pajānāti?

Assaddhiyassa² upaṭṭhānam saddhindriyassa³ ādīnavo hoti, assaddhiyaparilāhassa upaṭṭhānam saddhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, aniccaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, dukkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, anattatṭhena saddhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti.

Kosajjassa upaṭṭhānam viriyindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, kosajjaparilāhassa upaṭṭhānam viriyindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, aniccaṭṭhena viriyindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, dukkhaṭṭhena viriyindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, anattatṭhena viriyindriyassa ādīnavo hoti.

Pamādassa upaṭṭhānam satindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, pamādaparilāhassa upaṭṭhānam satindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, aniccaṭṭhena . . . pe . . . dukkhaṭṭhena . . . pe . . . anattatṭhena satindriyassa ādīnavo hoti. Uddhaccassa upaṭṭhānam samādhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, uddhaccaparilāhassa upaṭ-

¹ avijjāya parilāhassa, S. ² assaddhindriyassa, K.

³ satindriyassa, S.

ṭhānam samādhindriyassa ādinavo hoti, aniccaṭṭhena . . . pe . . . dukkhaṭṭhena . . . pe . . . anattaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa ādinavo hoti. Avijjāya upaṭṭhānam paññindriyassa ādinavo hoti, avijjāparilāhassa upaṭṭhānam paññindriyassa ādinavo hoti, aniccaṭṭhena . . . pe . . . dukkhaṭṭhena . . . pe . . . anattaṭṭhena paññindriyassa ādinavo hoti.

Imehi pañcavisatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam ādinavo hoti, imehi pañcavisatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam ādinavam pajānāti.

13. Katamehi asitisatam ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam nissaranam hoti? Katamehi asitisatam ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam nissaranam pajānāti?

Adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyam assaddhiyā nissaṭam¹ hoti, assaddhiyaparilāhā nissaṭam hoti, tadanuvattakilesehi ca khandhehi ca nissaṭam hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbani-mittehi nissaṭam hoti, tato panītatarasaddhindriyassa paṭilābhā purimatarasaddhindriyā nissaṭam hoti; paggahaṭṭhena viriyindriyam kossajjā nissaṭam hoti, kosajjaparilāhā nissaṭam hoti . . . pe . . . purimataraviriyindriyā nissaṭam hoti; upaṭṭhānatṭhena satindriyam pamādā nissaṭam hoti, pamādaparilāhā nissaṭam hoti . . . pe . . . purimatarasatindriyā nissaṭam hoti; avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyam uddhaccā nissaṭam hoti, uddhaccaparilāhā nissaṭam hoti . . . pe . . . purimatarasamādhindriyā nissaṭam hoti; dassanatṭhena paññindriyam avijjāya nissaṭam hoti, avijjāparilāhā nissaṭam hoti . . . pe . . . purimatarapaññindriyā nissaṭam hoti.

Pubbabhāge pañcah' indriyehi pathamajjhānavasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, pathamajjhāne pañcah' indriyehidutiyajjhānavasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, dutiyajjhāne pañcah' indriyehi tatiyajjhānavasena panc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, tatiyajjhāne pañcah' indriyehi catutthajjhānavasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, catutthajjhāne pañcah' indriyehi ākāsānañcāyatanaśamāpattivasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, ākāsānañcāyatanaśamāpattiyā pañcah' indriyehi viññānañcāyatanaśamāpattivasena

¹ nissitatam. S., but nissaṭam as a rule.

pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, viññāṇañcāyatana samāpattiya pañcah' indriyehi ākiñcaññāyatana samāpatti vasena pañc indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, ākiñcaññāyatana samāpattiya pañcah' indriyehi nevasaññānāsaññāyatana samāpatti vasena, panc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, nevasaññānāsaññāyatana samāpattiya pañcah' indriyehi aniccānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, aniccānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi dukkhānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, dukkhānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi anattānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, anattānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi nibbidānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, nibbidānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi virāgānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, virāgānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi inirodhānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, nirodhānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi paṭinissaggānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, paṭinissaggānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi khayānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, khayānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi vayānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, vayānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi vīparīṇāmānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, vīparīṇāmānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi animittānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, animittānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi appaṇihitānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, appaṇihitānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi suññatānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, suññatānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi adhipaññādhammavipassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, adhipaññādhammavipassanāya pañcah' indriyehi yathābhūtañāṇadassanavasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, yathābhūtañāṇadassane pañcah' indriyehi ādīnavānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, ādīnavānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi paṭisañkhānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, paṭisañkhānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi vivaṭṭanānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, vivaṭṭanānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi sotāpatti magga vasena pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni honti, sotāpatti magga pañcah' indriyehi sotāpatti phala-

samāpattivasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, sotāpatti-phalasamāpattiyā pañcah' indriyehi sakadāgāmimaggavasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, sakadāgāmimagge pañcah' indriyehi sakadāgāmiphalasamāpattivasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, sakadāgāmiphalasamāpattiyā pañcah' indriyehi anāgāmimaggavasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, anāgāmimagge pañcah' indriyehi anāgāmiphalasamā-pattivasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, anāgāmiphala-samāpattiyā pañcah' indriyehi Arahattamaggavasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, Arahattamagge pañcah' indriyehi Arahattaphalasamāpattivasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti; nekkhamme¹ pañc' indriyāni kāmacchandato nissatāni honti, abyāpādāto pañc' indriyāni byāpādato nissatāni honti, ālokasaññāya pañc' indriyāni thinamiddhato nissatāni honti, avikkhepe pañc' indriyāni uddhaccato nissatāni honti, dhammavavatthāne pañc' indriyāni vicikicchāya nissatāni honti, ñāne pañc' indriyāni avijjāya nissatāni honti, pāmojje pañc' indriyāni aratiyā nissatāni honti, paṭhamajjhāne pañc' indriyāni nivaraṇehi nissatāni honti, dutiyajjhāne pañc' indriyāni vitakkavicārehi nissatāni honti, tatiyajjhāne pañc' indriyāni pītiyā nissatāni honti, catutthajjhāne pañc' indriyāni sukhadukkhehi nissatāni honti, ākāsānañcāyat-anasamāpattiyā pañc' indriyāni rūpasaññāya paṭighasaññāya nānattasaññāya nissatāni honti, viññānañcāyatana-samāpattiyā pañc' indriyāni ākāsānañcāyatanaññāya nissatāni honti, ākiñcaññāyatanaññāya pañc' indriyāni viññānañcāyatanaññāya nissatāni honti, nevasaññāna-saññāyatanaññāya pañc' indriyāni ākiñcaññāyatana-saññāya nissatāni honti; aniccānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni niccasasaññāya nissatāni honti, dukkhānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni sukhasaññāya nissatāni honti, anattānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni attasaññāya nissatāni honti, nibbidānupas-sanāya pañc' indriyāni nandiyā nissatāni honti, virāgānu-passanāya pañc' indriyāni rāgato nissatāni honti, nirodh-anupassanāya pañc' indriyāni samudayato nissatāni honti, paṭinissaggānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni ādānato nissatāni

¹ nikkhamme, S. K.

honti, khayānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni ghanasaññāya nissaṭāni honti, vayānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni āyuhānato nissaṭāni honti, vipariñāmānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni dhuvasaññāya nissaṭāni honti, animittānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni nimittato nissaṭāni honti, appañihitānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni pañidhiyā nissaṭāni honti, suññatānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni abhinivesato nissaṭāni honti, adhipaññādhammavipassanāya pañc' indriyāni sārādānābhinivesato¹ nissaṭāni honti, yathābhūtañāṇadassane pañc' indriyāni sammohābhinivesato nissaṭāni honti, ādinavānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni ālayābhinivesato nissaṭāni honti, paṭisañkhānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni appaṭisañkhāya nissaṭāni honti, vivaṭṭanānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni saññogābhinivesato² nissaṭāni honti, sotāpattimagge pañc' indriyāni diṭṭhekaṭṭhehi kilesehi nissaṭāni honti, sakadāgāmimagge pañc' indriyāni olārikehi kilesehi nissaṭāni honti, anāgāmimagge pañc' indriyāni anusahagatehi kilesehi nissaṭāni honti, Arahattamagge pañc' indriyāni sabbakilesehi nissaṭāni honti. Sabbesāñ ñeva khināsavānam tattha tattha pañc' indriyāni nissaṭāni c'eva honti sunissaṭāni ca paṭipassaddhāni ca suppaṭipassaddhāni ca.

Imehi atītisatām ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam nissaraṇam hoti ; imehi atītisatām ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam nissaraṇam pajānāti.

Bhāṇavāraṁ.

Sāvattinidānam.

14. Pañc' imāni Bhikkave indriyāni. Katamāni pañca ? Saddhindriyam viriyindriyam satindriyam samādhindriyam paññindriyam.

Kattha ca Bhikkhave saddhindriyam daṭṭhabbam ? Cat-tusu sotāpattiyaṅgesu. Ettha saddhindriyam daṭṭhabbam.

Kattha ca Bhikkhave viriyindriyam daṭṭhabbam ?

¹ sārābhinivesato, M. ; ālayābhinivesato, S.

² sarasāgābhinivesato, N. ; saññohotinivesato, S.

Catūsu sammappadhānesu. Ettha viriyindriyām daṭṭhabbaṁ.

Kattha ca Bhikkhave satindriyām daṭṭhabbaṁ? Catūsu satipatṭhānesu. Ettha satindriyām daṭṭhabbaṁ.

Kattha ca Bhikkhave samādhindriyām daṭṭhabbaṁ? Catūsu jhānesu. Ettha samādhindriyām daṭṭhabbaṁ.

Kattha ca Bhikkhave paññindriyām daṭṭhabbaṁ? Catūsu ariyasaccesu. Ettha paññindriyām daṭṭhabbaṁ.

15. Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni?

Catūsu sammappadhānesu viriyindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni?

Catūsu satipatṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni?

Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni?

Catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni?

Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

Catūsu sammappadhānesu viriyindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

Catūsu satipatṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

Catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

16. Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni?

Sappurisasaṁseve¹ sotāpattiyaṅge adhimokkhādhipatey-
atṭhena saddhindriyām daṭṭhabbāni, saddhindriyassa
vasena paggahaṭṭhena viriyindriyām daṭṭhabbāni, upaṭ-
ṭhānatṭhena satindriyām daṭṭhabbāni, avikkhepatṭhena
samādhindriyām daṭṭhabbāni, dassanatṭhena paññindriyām
daṭṭhabbāni; saddhammasavane² sotāpattiyaṅge, yonisoma-

¹ sappurisavasena, S.

² saddhammasavane, S.

nasikāre¹ sotāpattiyaṅge, dhammānudhammapaṭipattiyā sotāpattiyaṅge adhimokkhādhipateyyatthena saddhindriyām daṭṭhabbam, saddhindriyassa vasena paggahaṭṭhenā viriyindriyām daṭṭhabbam, upaṭṭhānatthena satindriyām daṭṭhabbam, avikkhepaṭṭhenā samādhindriyām daṭṭhabbam, dassanatthenā paññindriyām daṭṭhabbam. Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

17. Catūsu sammappadhānesu viriyindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni?

Anuppannānam pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam anuppādāya sammappadhāne paggahādhipateyyatthena viriyindriyām daṭṭhabbam, viriyindriyassa vasena upaṭṭhānatthena satindriyām daṭṭhabbam, avikkhepaṭṭhenā samādhindriyām daṭṭhabbam, dassanatthenā paññindriyām daṭṭhabbam, adhimokkhaṭṭhenā saddhindriyām daṭṭhabbam; uppannānam pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam pahānāya sammappadhāne . . . pe . . . anuppannānam kusalānam dhammānam uppādāya sammappadhāne . . . pe . . . uppannānam kusalānam dhammānam tħitiyā asammosaya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā sammappadhāne paggahādhipateyyatthena viriyindriyām daṭṭhabbam, viriyindriyassa vasena upaṭṭhānatthena satindriyām daṭṭhabbam . . . pe . . . adhimokkhaṭṭhenā saddhindriyām daṭṭhabbam. Catūsu sammappadhānesu viriyindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

18. Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni?

Kāye kāyānupassanā satipaṭṭhāne upaṭṭhānādhipateyyatthena satindriyām daṭṭhabbam, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepaṭṭhenā samādhindriyām daṭṭhabbam . . . pe . . . paggahaṭṭhenā viriyindriyām daṭṭhabbam; vedanāsu veda-nānupassanāsatipaṭṭhāne . . . pe . . . citte cittānupassanāsatipaṭṭhāne, dhammesu dhammānupassanāsatipaṭṭhāne upaṭṭhānādhipateyyatthena satindriyām daṭṭhabbam, satin-

¹ manasikāre, S.

driyassa vasena avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyam daṭṭhabbam . . . pe . . . paggahaṭṭhena viriyindriyam daṭṭhabbam. Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

19. Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni ?

Paṭhamajjhāne avikkhepādhipateyyatṭhena samādhindriyam daṭṭhabbam, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanatṭhena paññindriyam daṭṭhabbam . . . pe . . . upaṭṭhānatṭhena satindriyam daṭṭhabbam; dutiyajjhāne . . . pe . . . dutiyajjhāne, catutthajjhāne avikkhepādhipateyyatṭhena samādhindriyam daṭṭhabbam, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanatṭhena paññindriyam daṭṭhabbam . . . pe . . . upaṭṭhānatṭhena satindriyam daṭṭhabbam. Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

20. Catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni ?

Dukkhe ariyasacce dassanādhipateyyatṭhena paññindriyam daṭṭhabbam, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyam daṭṭhabbam . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyam daṭṭhabbam; dukkhasamudaye ariyasacce . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasacce dassanādhipateyyatṭhena paññindriyam daṭṭhabbam, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyam daṭṭhabbam . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyam daṭṭhabbam. Catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

21. Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam cariyā daṭṭhabbā ?

Catūsu sammappadhbānesu . . . pe . . . catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu . . . pe . . . catūsu jhānesu . . . pe . . . catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam cariyā daṭṭhabbā ?

Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam cariyā daṭṭhabbā, catūsu sammappadhbānesu . . . pe . . . catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu,

catūsu jhānesu, catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam cariyā datthabbā.

22. Catūsu sotāpattiyañgesu saddhindriyassa vasena kата-
mehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam cariyā dat-
thabbā?

Sappurisasañseve sotāpattiyañge adhimokkhādhipatey-
yatthena saddhindriyassa cariyā datthabbā, saddhindriyassa
vasena paggahatthena viriyindriyassa cariyā datthabbā, upa-
tthānatthena satindriyassa cariyā datthabbā, avikkhepat-
thena samādhindriyassa cariyā datthabbā, dassanatthena
paññindriyassa cariyā datthabbā; saddhammasavane sotā-
pattiyañge, yonisomanasikāre sotāpattiyañge, dhammānu-
dhammapatiñpattiya sotāpattiyañge adhimokkhādhipatey-
yatthena saddhindriyassa cariyā datthabbā, saddhindriyassa
vasena paggahatthena viriyindriyassa cariyā datthabbā,
upatthānatthena satindriyassa cariyā datthabbā, avikkhe-
patthena samādhindriyassa cariyā datthabbā, dassanatthena
paññindriyassa cariyā datthabbā. Catūsu sotāpattiyañgesu
saddhindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam
indriyānam cariyā datthabbā.

23. Catūsu sammappadhānesu viriyindriyassa vasena
kata-mehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam indriyānam cariyā
datthabbā?

Anuppannānam pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam
anuppādāya sammappadhāne paggahādhipateyyatthena
viriyindriyassa cariyā datthabbā, viriyindriyassa vasena
upatthānatthena satindriyassa cariyā datthabbā, avikkhepat-
thena samādhindriyassa cariyā datthabbā, dassanatthena
paññindriyassa cariyā datthabbā, adhimokkhātthena saddh-
indriyassa cariyā datthabbā; uppānānam pāpakānam aku-
salānam dhammānam pahānāya sammappadhāne . . . pe
. . . anuppannānam kusalānam dhammānam uppādāya sam-
mappadhāne . . . pe . . . uppānānam kusalānam dham-
mānam thitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāv-
anāya pāripūriyā sammappadhāne paggahādhipateyyatthena
viriyindriyassa cariyā datthabbā, viriyindriyassa vasena
upatthānatthena satindriyassa cariyā datthabbā . . . pe . . .
adhimokkhātthena saddhindriyassa cariyā datthabbā.

Catūsu sammappadhānesu viriyindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam̄ indriyānam̄ cariyā daṭṭhabbā.

24. Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam̄ indriyānam̄ cariyā daṭṭhabbā?

Kāye kāyānupassanā satipaṭṭhāne upaṭṭhānādhipateyyat-thena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepaṭṭhāne samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā . . . pe . . . paggahaṭṭhāne viriyindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā; vedanāsu vedanānupassanāsatipaṭṭhāne . . . pe . . . citte cittānu-passanāsatipaṭṭhāne, dhammesu dhammānupassanāsatipaṭṭhāne upaṭṭhānādhipateyyat-thena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepaṭṭhāne samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā . . . pe . . . paggahaṭṭhāne viriyindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā. Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam̄ indriyānam̄ cariyā daṭṭhabbā.

25. Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam̄ indriyānam̄ cariyā daṭṭhabbā?

Paṭhamajjhāne avikkhepādhipateyyat-thena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanat-thena paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā . . . pe . . . upaṭṭhānāt-thena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā; dutiyajjhāne . . . pe . . . tatiyajjhāne, catutthajjhāne avikkhepādhipateyyat-thena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanaṭṭhāna paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā . . . pe . . . upaṭṭhānāt-thena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā. Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam̄ indriyānam̄ cariyā daṭṭhabbā.

26. Catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannam̄ indriyānam̄ cariyā daṭṭhabbā?

Dukkhe ariyasacce dassanādhipateyyat-thena paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, paññindriyassa vasena adhimok-khaṭṭhāna saddhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhāne samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā; dukkhasamudaye ariyasacce . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasacce dassanādhipateyyat-thena paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, paññindriyassa vasena adhimok-khaṭṭhāna saddhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā . . . pe . . .

avikkhepatthena samādhindriyassa cariyā datthabbā. Catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākarehi pañcannam indriyānam cariyā datthabbā.

27. Cāro¹ ca vihāro ca anubuddho hoti paṭividdho, yathā carantam yathā viharantam² viññū sabrahmacārī gambhīresu thānesu okappeyyum, addhā ayañ āyasmā patto vā pāpuṇissati vā.

‘Cariyā’ ti. Atṭha cariyāyo—iriyāpathacariyā, āyatana-cariyā, staticariyā, samādhicariyā, nāṇacariyā, maggacariyā, paticariyā, lokuttaracariyā.³

‘Iriyāpathacariyā’ ti. Catūsu iriyāpathesu.

‘Āyatana-cariyā’ ti. Chasu ajjhātikabāhiresu āyatanesu.

‘Staticariyā’ ti. Catūsu satipatthānesu.

‘Samādhicariyā’ ti. Catūsu jhānesu.

‘Nāṇacariyā’ ti. Catūsu ariyasaccesu.

‘Maggacariyā’ ti. Catūsu ariyamaggesu.

‘Paticariyā’ ti. Catūsu sāmaññaphalesu.

‘Lokuttaracariyā’ ti. Tathāgatesu Arahantesu Sammā-sambuddhesu padesapacekkabuddhesu⁴ padesasāvakesu.⁵

Iriyāpathacariyā ca pañidhisampannānam, āyatana-cariyā ca indriyesu guttadvārānam, staticariyā ca appamādavihāri-nam, samādhicariyā ca adhiccittamanuyuttānam, nāṇacariyā ca buddhisampannānam, maggacariyā ca sammāpaṭipannānam,⁶ paticariyā ca adhigataphalānam, lokuttaracariyā ca Tathāgatānam Arahantānam Sammāsambuddhānam padesapacekkabuddhānam⁷ padesasāvakānam.⁸

Imā atṭha cariyāyo.

¹ katamo cāro, M. anubuddhavihāro ca (*sic*), S. āro ca, S₂.

² vitthārantañ, S. vippthārantañ, S₂.

³ lokatthacariyā, M. K.

⁴ padese, M.; padeso, K.; sappadeso, S₂.; sabbadeso, S. and K. as v. l.

⁵ sappadesu sāvakesu, S. S₂., K. as v. l.

⁶ samāpattisampannānam, S. ⁷ sappadeso, S. S₂.

⁸ sappadeso, S.; padeso, S₂.

Aparā pi aṭṭha cariyāyo.¹ Adhimuccanto saddhāya carati, paggañhanto viriyena carati, upatṭhāpento satiyā carati, avikkhepañ karonto samādhinā carati, pajānanto paññāya carati, vijānanto viññāṇacariyāya² carati. ‘Evam paṭipanno visesam adhigacchatī’ visesacariyāya carati, ‘evam paṭipannassa kusalā dhammā āyāpennitī’ āyatana-cariyāya carati.

Imā aṭṭha cariyāyo.

Aparā pi aṭṭha cariyāyo. Dassanacariyā ca sammādiṭṭhiyā, abhiropanacariyā ca sammāsaṅkappassa, pariggaha-cariyā ca sammāvācāya, samuṭṭhānacariyā ca sammākam-mantassa, vodānacariyā ca sammā-ājīvassa, paggahacariyā ca sammāvāyāmassa, upatṭhānacariyā ca sammāsatiyā, avikkhepacariyā ca sammāsamādhissa.

Imā aṭṭha cariyāyo.

28. ‘Vihāro’ ti. Adhimuccanto saddhāya viharati, paggañhanto viriyena viharati, upatṭhāpento satiyā viharati, avikkhepañ karonto samādhinā viharati, pajānanto paññāya viharati.

‘Anubuddho’ ti. Saddhindriyassa adhimokkhaṭṭho anubuddho hoti, viriyindriyassa paggahatṭho anubuddho hoti, satindriyassa upatṭhānaṭṭho anubuddho hoti, samādhindriyassa avikkhepaṭṭho anubuddho hoti, paññindriyassa dassanatṭho anubuddho hoti.

‘Paṭividdho’ ti. Saddhindriyassa adhimokkhaṭṭho paṭividdho hoti, viriyindriyassa paggahatṭho paṭividdho hoti, satindriyassa upatṭhānaṭṭho paṭividdho hoti, samādhindriyassa avikkhepaṭṭho paṭividdho hoti, paññindriyassa dassanatṭho paṭividdho hoti.

‘Yathā carantan’ ti. Evam saddhāya carantañ, evam viriyena carantañ, evam satiyā carantañ, evam samādhinā carantañ, evam paññāya carantañ.

‘Yathā viharantan’ ti. Evam saddhāya viharantañ, evam viriyena viharantañ, evam satiyā viharantañ, evam samādhinā viharantañ, evam paññāya viharantañ.

¹ S. omits aparā pi aṭṭha cariyāyo.

² viññāṇena, K.; viññāṇacarati cariyā, S₂.

‘Viññū’ ti. Viññū vibhāvī medhāvī panditā buddhi-sampannā.

‘Sabrahmacāri’ ti. Ekakammam¹ ekuddeso samasikkhatā.²

‘Gambhiresu thānesūti.’ Gambhirāni thānāni vuccanti jhānāni³ ca vimokkhā ca samādhi⁴ ca samāpattiyo ca maggā ca phalāni ca abhiññāyo ca paṭisambhidā ca.

‘Okappeyyun⁵’ ti. Saddaheyyum⁶ adhimucceyyum⁷.

‘Addhā’ ti. Ekaṁsavacanāṁ etāṁ, nissāṁsayavacanāṁ etāṁ, nikkaṁkhavacanāṁ etāṁ, advejjhavacanāṁ etāṁ, advejhakavacanāṁ etāṁ, niyogavacanāṁ⁸ etāṁ, apanāpavacanāṁ etāṁ, avatthāpanavacanāṁ etāṁ ‘addhā’ ti.

‘Āyasmā’ ti. Piyavacanāṁ etāṁ, garuvacanāṁ etāṁ, sagaravasappatissādhibvacanāṁ ‘āyasmā’ ti.

‘Patto vā’ ti. Adhigato.

‘Pāpuṇissati vā’ ti. Adhigamissati.

Pāriputtaṇānidānaṁ.

29. Pañc’ imāni Bhikkhave indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyāṁ, viriyindriyāṁ, satindriyāṁ, samādhindriyāṁ, paññindriyāṁ. Imāni kho Bhikkhave pañc’ indriyāni. Imāni panc’ indriyāni katih’ ākārehi datthabbāni? Imāni pañc’ indriyāni chah’ ākārehi. Ken’ atthena datthabbāni?⁹ Ādhipateyyaṭṭhena ādivisodhanaṭṭhena adhimattaṭṭhena adhitṭhānatṭhena pariyādānatṭhena patitṭhāpakaṭṭhena.

30. Kathāṁ ādhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyāni datthabbāni?

Assaddhiyāṁ pajahato adhimokkhādhipateyyaṭṭhena saddhindriyāṁ datthabbāṁ, saddhindriyassa vasena paggaṭṭhena viriyindriyāṁ datthabbāṁ, upaṭṭhānatṭhena satin-

¹ ekām kammam, S.

² samasikkhatā, K.

³ jhānā, S. M.

⁴ samādhi, S. M.

⁵ ekappeyyan ti, S.

⁶ mattaheyyan ti, S. S₂.

⁷ adhipaccayum, S. S₂.

⁸ niyyānikavacanāṁ, K.

⁹ M. S. S₂. repeat these three words after katih’ ākārehi datthabbāni above.

driyāṁ datṭhabbam, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyāṁ datṭhabbam, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyāṁ datṭhabbam; kosajjaṁ pajahato paggahādhipateyyatṭhena viriyindriyāṁ datṭhabbam, viriyindriyassa vasena upatṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyāṁ datṭhabbam . . . pe . . . ādhipateyyatṭhena sadhindhriyāṁ datṭhabbam; pamādaṁ pajahato upatṭhāna-dhipateyyatṭhena satindriyāṁ datṭhabbam, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyāṁ datṭhabbam . . . pe . . . paggahatṭhena viriyindriyāṁ datṭhabbam; udhaccam pajahato avikkhepādhipateyyatṭhena samādhindriyāṁ datṭhabbam, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyāṁ datṭhabbam . . . pe . . . upatṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyāṁ datṭhabbam; avijjaṁ pajahato dassanādhipateyyatṭhena paññindriyāṁ datṭhabbam, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyāṁ datṭhabbam . . . pe . . . avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyāṁ datṭhabbam.

Kāmacchandaṁ pajahato nekkhammavasena adhimokkhādhipateyyatṭhena saddhindriyāṁ datṭhabbam, saddhindriyassa vasena paggahatṭhena viriyindriyāṁ datṭhabbam, upatṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyāṁ datṭhabbam, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyāṁ datṭhabbam, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyāṁ datṭhabbam; kāmacchandaṁ pajahato nekkhammavasena paggahādhipateyyatṭhena viriyindriyāṁ datṭhabbam, viriyindriyassa vasena upatṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyāṁ datṭhabbam . . . pe . . . adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyāṁ datṭhabbam; kāmacchandaṁ pajahato nekkhammavasena upatṭhāna-dhipateyyatṭhena satindriyāṁ datṭhabbam, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyāṁ datṭhabbam . . . pe . . . paggahatṭhena viriyindriyāṁ datṭhabbam; kāmacchandaṁ pajahato nekkhammavasena avikkhepādhipateyyatṭhena samādhindriyāṁ datṭhabbam, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyāṁ datṭhabbam . . . pe . . . upatṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyāṁ datṭhabbam; kāmacchandaṁ pajahato nekkhammavasena dassanādhipateyyatṭhena paññindriyāṁ datṭhabbam, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyāṁ datṭhabbam . . . pe . . . avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyāṁ datṭhabbam. Byāpādaṁ pajahato abyāpādavasena . . . pe

... thinamiddhaṁ pajahato ālokasaññāvasena . . . pe . . . sabbakilese pajahato Arahattamaggavasena adhimokkhādhipateyyaṭṭhena saddhindriyam daṭṭhabbam . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyam daṭṭhabbam. Evaṁ ādhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

31. Kathām ādivisodhanaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni?

Adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyam assaddhiyam samvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi saddhindriyassa ādivisodhanā, paggahatthena viriyindriyam kosajjam samvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi viriyindriyassa ādivisodhanā, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyam pamādaṁ samvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi satindriyassa ādivisodhanā, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyam uddhaccam samvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi samādhindriyassa ādivisodhanā, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyam avijjam samvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi paññindriyassa ādivisodhanā.

Nekkhamme pañc' indriyāni kāmacchandam samvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi pañcannam indriyānam ādivisodhanā, abyāpāde pañc' indriyāni byāpādam samvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi pañcannam indriyānam ādivisodhanā, ālokasaññāya pañc' indriyāni thinamiddhaṁ samvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi pañcannam indriyānam ādivisodhanā, Arahattamagge pañc' indriyāni sabbakilese samvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi pañcannam indriyānam ādivisodhanā.

Evaṁ ādivisodhanaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

32. Kathām adhimattaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni?

Saddhindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati, assaddhiyassa¹ pahānāya chando uppajjati, assaddhiyapariṭṭhāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati, dīṭṭhekaṭṭhānam kilesānam pahānāya chando uppajjati, olārikānam kilesānam pahānāya chando uppajjati, anusahagatānam kilesānam pahānāya chando uppajjati, sabbakilesānam pahānāya chando uppajjati,¹ chandavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti; chandavasena pāmojjam uppajjati, pāmojjavasena

¹ The five following lines from *assaddhiyassa pahānāya* to *sabbakilesānam pahānāya chando uppajjati* occur in S. and M. at the end of sec. 32, after *ime dve rossaggā*.

saddhāvasena saddhindriyām adhimattām hoti; pāmojjavasena piti uppajjati, pītivasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyām adhimattām hoti; pītivasena passaddhi uppajjati, passaddhivasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyām adhimattām hoti; passaddhivasena sukham uppajjati, sukhavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyām adhimattām hoti; sukhavasena obhāso uppajjati, obhāsavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyām adhimattām hoti; obhāsavasena saṁvego uppajjati, saṁvegavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyām adhimattām hoti; saṁvejetvā¹ cittām samādahati, samādhivasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyām adhimattām hoti; tathā samāhitām cittām sādhukam paggañhāti, paggahavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyām adhimattām hoti; tathā paggahitām cittām sādhukam ajjhukekkhati, upekkhāvasena saddhāvasena saddbindriyām adhimattām hoti; upekkhāvasena nānattakilesehi cittām vimuccati, vimokkhavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyām adhimattām hoti; vimuttattā² te dhammā ekarasā honti, ekarasaññhena bhāvanāvasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyām adhimattām hoti; bhāvitattā tato³ paññitatare vivaṭtanti, vivaṭṭanāvasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyām adhimattām hoti; vivaṭṭitattā tato vossajjanti, vossaggavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyām adhimattām hoti; vossajjittattā tato nirujjhanti, nirodhavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyām adhimattām hoti.

Nirodhavasena dve vossaggā—pariccāgavossaggo ca pakkhandanavossaggo ca. ‘Kilese ca khandhe ca pariccajatīti’ pariccāgavossaggo, ‘nirohanibbānadhātuyā cittām pakkhātātīti’ pakkhandanavossaggo.

Nirodhavasena ime dve vossaggā.

33. Viriyindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati, kosajassa pahānāya chando uppajjati, kosajapariñjhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati, ditthekatthānam kilesānam pahānāya chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānam pahānāya chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . satindriyassa

¹ saṁvejetvā, K.; saṁvedhitvā, S.

² vimuttatthā, S. and K. as v. l.

³ tatho, S.; vato, M.

bhāvanāya chando uppajjati, pamādassa pahānāya chando
 uppajjati, pamādaparilhāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati
 . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānam pahānāya chando uppajjati
 . . . pe . . . samādhindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppaj-
 jati, uddhaccassa pahānāya chando uppajjati, uddhacca-
 parilhāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . sab-
 bakilesānam pahānāya chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . pañ-
 ñindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati, avijjāya pahānāya
 chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . avijjāparilhāhassa pahānāya
 chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānam pahānāya
 chando uppajjati, chandavasena paññāvasena paññindriyam
 adhimattam hoti; chandavasena pāmojjam uppajjati,
 pāmojjavasena paññāvasena paññindriyam adhimattam
 hoti; pāmojjavasena pīti uppajjati, pītivasena paññāvasena
 paññindriyam adhimattam hoti; pītivasena passaddhi
 uppajjati, passaddhivasena paññāvasena paññindriyam
 adhimattam hoti; passaddhivasena sukham uppajjati,
 sukhavasena paññāvasena paññindriyam adhimattam hoti;
 sukhavasena obhāso uppajjati, obhāsavasena paññāvasena
 paññindriyam adhimattam hoti; obhāsavasena saṁvego
 uppajjati, saṁvegavasena paññāvasena paññindriyam ad-
 himattam hoti; saṁvejitvā cittam samādahati, samādhi-
 vasena paññāvasena paññindriyam adhimattam hoti; tathā
 samāhitam cittam sādhukam paggañhāti, paggahavasena
 paññāvasena paññindriyam adhimattam hoti; tathā pagga-
 hitam cittam sādhukam ajjhupekkhati, upekkhāvasena
 paññāvasena paññindriyam adhimattam hoti; upekkhā-
 vasena nānattakilesahi cittam vimuccati, vimokkhavasena
 paññāvasena paññindriyam adhimattam hoti; vimuttattā
 te dhammā ekarasā honti, ekarasatthena bhāvanāvasena
 paññāvasena paññindriyam adhimattam hoti; bhāvitattā
 tato pañitatare vivaṭṭanti, vivaṭṭanāvasena paññāvasena
 paññindriyam adhimattam hoti; vivaṭṭitattā tato vossaj-
 janti, vossaggavasena paññāvasena paññindriyam adhi-
 mattam hoti; vossajjittattā tato nirujjhanti, nirodhavasena
 paññāvasena paññindriyam adhimattam hoti.

Nirodhavasena dve vossaggā — pariccāgavossaggo ca
 pakkhandanavossaggo ca. ‘Kilese ca khandhe ca paricca-

jaṭīti' pariccāgavossaggo, 'nirodhanibbānadhatuyā cittām pakkhandatīti' pakkhandanavossaggo.

Nirodhavasena ime dve vossaggā.

Evaṁ adhimattatthena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

Bhāṇavāraṁ niṭṭhitām.

34. Kathām adhiṭṭhānaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni?

Saddhindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati, chandasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyām adhiṭṭhāti, chandasena pāmojjaṁ uppajjati; pāmojjasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyām adhiṭṭhāti . . . pe . . .

Evaṁ adhiṭṭhānaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

35. Kathām pariyādānaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni?

Adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyām assaddhiyām pariyādiyati, assaddhiyapariṭṭhām pariyādiyati; paggahatṭhena viriyindriyām kosajjam pariyādiyati, kosajjapariṭṭhām pariyādiyati; upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyām pamādaṁ pariyādiyati, pamādapariṭṭhām pariyādiyati; avikkhepattthena samādhindriyām uddhaccām pariyādiyati, uddhaccapariṭṭhām pariyādiyati; dassanattthena paññindriyām avijjam pariyādiyati, avijjapariṭṭhām pariyādiyati.

Nekkhamme pañc' indriyāni kāmacchandaṁ pariyādiyanti, abyāpāde pañc' indriyāni byāpādaṁ pariyādiyanti . . . pe . . . Arahattamagge pañc' indriyāni sabbakilese pariyādiyanti.

Evaṁ pariyādānaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

36. Kathām patiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni?

Saddho saddhindriyām adhimokkhe patiṭṭhāpeti, saddhassa saddhindriyām adhimokkhe patiṭṭhāpeti; viriyavā viriyindriyām paggahe patiṭṭhāpeti, viriyavato viriyindriyām paggahe patiṭṭhāpeti; satimā satindriyām upaṭṭhāne patiṭṭhāpeti, satimato satindriyām upaṭṭhāne patiṭṭhāpeti; samāhitō samādhindriyām avikkhepe patiṭṭhāpeti, samāhitassa samādhindriyām avikkhepe patiṭṭhāpeti; paññavā paññindriyām dassane patiṭṭhāpeti, paññavato paññindriyām dassane patiṭṭhāpeti.

Yogāvacaro pañc' indriyāni nekkhamme patiṭṭhāpeti,

yogāvacarassa pañc' indriyāni nekkhamme patitthāpenti ; yogāvacararo pañc' indriyāni abyāpāde patitthāpenti, yogāvacarassa pañc' indriyāni abyāpāde patitthāpenti ; yogāvacarassa pañc' indriyāni ālokasaññāya patitthāpenti, yogāvacararo pañc' indriyāni ālokasaññāya patitthāpenti ; yogāvacarassa pañc' indriyāni avikkhepe patitthāpenti, yogāvacarassa pañc' indriyāni avikkhepe patitthāpenti . . . pe . . . yogāvacararo pañc' indriyāni Arahattamagge patitthāpenti, yogāvacarassa pañc' indriyāni Arahattamagge patitthāpenti.

Evaṁ patitthāpakaṭṭhena indriyāni datthabbāni.

37. Puthujjano samādhiṁ bhāvayanto katih' ākārehi upatthānakusalo hoti ?

Sekho samādhiṁ bhāvayanto katih' ākārehi upatthānakusalo hoti ?

Vitarāgo samādhiṁ bhāvayanto katih' ākārehi upatthānakusalo hoti ?

Puthujjano samādhiṁ bhāvayanto sattahi ākārehi upatthānakusalo hoti.

Sekho samādhiṁ bhāvayanto atthahi ākārehi upatthānakusalo hoti.

Vitarāgo samādhiṁ bhāvayanto dasahi ākārehi upatthānakusalo hoti.

38. Puthujjano samādhiṁ bhāvayanto katamehi sattah' ākārehi upatthānakusalo hoti ?

Āvajjitattā ārammaṇūpātthānakusalo hoti, samathanimittūpātthānakusalo hoti, paggahanimittūpātthānakusalo hoti, avikkhepūpātthānakusalo hoti, obhāsūpātthānakusalo hoti, sampahāmēsanūpātthānakusalo hoti, upekkhūpātthānakusalo hoti. Puthujjano samādhiṁ bhāvayanto imehi sattah' ākārehi upatthānakusalo hoti.

Sekho samādhiṁ bhāvayanto katamehi atthah' ākārehi upatthānakusalo hoti ?

Āvajjitattā ārammaṇūpātthānakusalo hoti . . . pe . . . upekkhūpātthānakusalo hoti, ekattūpātthānakusalo hoti. Sekho samādhiṁ bhāvayanto imehi atthah' ākārehi upatthānakusalo hoti.

Vitarāgo samādhiṁ bhāvayanto katamehi dasah' ākārehi upatthānakusalo hoti ?

Āvajjitattā ārammaṇūpāṭṭhānakusalo hoti . . . pe . . . ekattūpāṭṭhānakusalo hoti, nānūpāṭṭhānakusalo hoti, vimuttūpāṭṭhānakusalo¹ hoti. Vitarāgo samādhim bhāvayanto imehi dasah' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

89. Puthujjano vipassanām bhāvayanto katih' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katih' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti?

Sekho vipassanām bhāvayanto katih' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katih' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti?

Vitarāgo vipassanām bhāvayanto katih' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katih' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti?

Puthujjano vipassanām bhāvayanto navah' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, navah' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Sekho vipassanām bhāvayanto dasah' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, dasah' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Vitarāgo vipassanām bhāvayanto dvādasahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, dvādasahi ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

40. Puthujjano vipassanām bhāvayanto katamehi navah' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katamehi navah' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti?

Aniccato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, niccato² anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; dukkhato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, sukhato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; anattato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, attato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; khayato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, ghanato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; vayato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, āyuhānānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; viparināmūpāṭṭhānakusalo hoti, dhuvato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; animittūpāṭṭhānakusalo hoti, nimittānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; appaṇīhitūpāṭṭhānakusalo hoti, paṇidhānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; suññatūpāṭṭhānakusalo hoti, abhinivesānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Puthujjano vipassanām bhāvayanto īmehi navah' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, īmehi navah' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Sekho vipassanām bhāvayanto katamehi dasah' ākārehi

¹ cittupāṭṭhānakusalo, K.; S. omits.

² aniccato, S.

upatṭhānakusalo hoti, katamehi dasah' ākārehi anupatṭhānakusalo hoti?

Aniccato upatṭhānakusalo hoti, niccato anupatṭhānakusalo hoti . . . pe . . . suññatūpatṭhānakusalo hoti, abhinivesānupatṭhānakusalo hoti, āñānūpatṭhānakusalo hoti, aññānānupatṭhānakusalo hoti. Sekho vipassanām bhāvayanto imehi dasah' ākārehi upatṭhānakusalo hoti, imehi dasah' ākārehi anupatṭhānakusalo hoti.

Vitarāgo vipassanām bhāvayanto katamehi dvādasahi ākārehi upatṭhānakusalo hoti, katamehi dvādasahi ākārehi anupatṭhānakusalo hoti?

Aniccato upatṭhānakusalo hoti, niccato anupatṭhānakusalo hoti . . . pe . . . āñānūpatṭhānakusalo hoti, aññānānupatṭhānakusalo hoti; visaññogupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, saññogānupatṭhānakusalo hoti; nirodhūpatṭhānakusalo hoti, saṅkhārānupatṭhānakusalo hoti. Vitarāgo vipassanām bhāvento imehi dvādasahi ākārehi upatṭhānakusalo hoti, imehi dvādasahi ākārehi anupatṭhānakusalo hoti.

Āvajjitattā ārammaṇūpatṭhānakusalavasena indriyāni samodhāneti, gocarañ ca pajānāti, samatthañ ca pativijjhāti . . . pe . . . dhamme samodhāneti, gocarañ ca pajānāti, samatthañ ca pativijjhāti.

41. 'Indriyāni samodhānetīti.' Kathām indriyāni samodhāneti?

Adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyām samodhāneti . . . pe . . . samathanimittūpatṭhānakusalavasena paggahannimittūpatṭhānakusalavasena avikkhepūpatṭhānakusalavasena obhāsūpatṭhānakusalavasena¹ sampahaṁsanūpatṭhānakusalavasena upekkhūpatṭhānakusalavasena ekattūpatṭhānakusalavasena āñānūpatṭhānakusalavasena vimuttūpatṭhānakusalavasena² aniccato upatṭhānakusalavasena niccato anupatṭhānakusalavasena dukkhato upatṭhānakusalavasena sukhato anupatṭhānakusalavasena . . . pe . . . nirodhūpatṭhānakusalavasena saṅkhārānupatṭhānakusalavasena³ indriyāni samodhāneti, gocarañ ca pajānāti samatthañ ca pativijjhāti.

¹ K omits.

² cittūpatṭhāna, ⁰ K.

³ K. omits.

42. Catusatthiyā ākārehi tiṇṇannam indriyānam vasībhāvatā paññā āsavānam khaye nāpaṁ. Katamesam tiṇṇannam indriyānam? Anaññataññassāmitindriyassa aññindriyassa aññatāvindriyassa.

Anaññataññassāmitindriyam kati thānāni gacchati? Aññindriyam kati thānāni gacchati? Aññatāvindriyam kati thānāni gacchati?

Anaññataññassāmitindriyam ekam thānam gacchati, sotāpattimaggam. Aññindriyam cha thānāni gacchati, sotāpattiphalam sakadāgāmimaggam sakadāgāmiphalam anāgāmimaggam anāgāmiphalam Arahattamaggam. Aññatāvindriyam ekam thānam gacchati, Arahattaphalam.

43. Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe anaññataññassāmitindriyassa saddhindriyam adhimokkhaparivāram hoti, viriyindriyam paggahaparivāram hoti, satindriyam upatthānparivāram hoti, samādhindriyam avikkhepaparivāram hoti, paññindriyam dassanaparivāram hoti, manindriyam vijānana-parivāram hoti, somanassindriyam abhinandanaparivāram¹ hoti, jivitindriyam pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāram hoti. Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe jātā dhammā thapetvā cittasamutthānam rūpam sabbe 'va kusalā honti, sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va niyyānikā honti, sabbe 'va apacaya-gāmino honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe anaññataññassāmitindriyassa imāni atth' indriyāni sahajātparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, sahagatā honti, sahajatā honti, saṁsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va² tassa ākārā c'eva honti parivārā ca.

Sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . Arahattaphalakkhaṇe aññatāvindriyassa saddhindriyam adhimokkhaparivāram hoti . . . pe . . . jivitindriyam pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāram hoti. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe jātā dhammā sabbe 'va abyākata honti thapetvā cittasamutthānam rūpam sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe aññā-

¹ abhisandana°, M.; abhisanta, ° S. S₂.

² ca, S. M.

tāvindriyassa imāni aṭṭh' indriyāni sahajātapaṇivārā honti . . . pe . . . Te 'va tassa ākārā c'eva honti parivārā ca. Iti imāni aṭṭhakāni¹ catusaṭṭhī honti.

44. 'Āsavā' ti. Katame te āsavā? Kāmāsavo bhavāsavo ditthāsavo avijjāsavo. Katth' ete āsavā khīyanti?

Sotāpattimaggene anavaseso ditthāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti. Sakadāgāmimaggene olāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti. Anāgāmimaggene anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti. Arahattamaggene anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Na tassa adiṭṭham² idh' atthi³ kiñci
atho aviññatām ajānitabbām
sabbām⁴ abhiññāsi⁵ yad atthi neyyam.⁶
Tathāgato tena samantacakkhūti.⁷

'Samantacakkhūti.' Ken' aṭṭhena samantacakkhu? Cuddasa Buddhañāṇāni: dukkhe ñāṇam Buddhañāṇam, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇam Buddhañāṇam . . . pe . . . anāvaraṇañāṇam Buddhañāṇam. Imāni cuddasa Buddhañāṇāni; imesañi cuddasannañam Buddhañāṇānam aṭṭha ñāṇāni sāvakasādhāraṇāni, cha ñāṇāni asādhāraṇāni sāvakehi.

45. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho ñāto, aññāto dukkhaṭṭho n'atthīti' samantacakkhu, yam samantacakkhu tam paññindriyam, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyam, paggahaṭṭhena viryindriyam, upatṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyam, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyam.

'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho dittho vidito sacchikato

¹ atth' atthakāni, K.; atthavīsatikāni, S₂.

² addiṭṭham, M. S₂; adhiṭṭham, S.

³ S. omits idh' atthi.

⁴ S. omits. ⁵ abhiññāṭṭhi, S₂.

⁶ neyam, S₂. ⁷ Cf. I. 55, 6.

phassito paññāya, aphassito paññāya dukkhattho n'atthiti' samantacakkhu, yaṁ samantacakkhu tam paññindriyam, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyam . . . pe . . . avikkhepatthena samādhindriyam.

'Yāvatā samudayassa samudayattho . . . pe . . . yāvatā nirodhassa nirodhattho, yāvatā maggassa maggattho, yāvatā atthapatisambhidāya atthapatisambhidattho . . . pe . . . yāvatā dhammapatisambhidāya dhammapatisambhidattho, yāvatā niruttipatisambhidāya niruttipatisambhidattho, yāvatā paṭibhānapatisambhidāya paṭibhānapatisambhidattho, yāvatā indriyaparopariyatte nāpām, yāvatā sattānam āsayānusaye nāpām, yāvatā yamakapātihire nāpām, yāvatā mahākaruṇāsamāpatti�ā nāpām . . . pe . . . yāvatā sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamana-brahmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya dittham sutam mutam viññātam pattaṁ pariyesaṁ anuvicaritaṁ manasā nātam dittham viditam sacchikataṁ phassitaṁ paññāya, aphas-sitaṁ paññāya n'atthiti' samantacakkhu, yaṁ samantacakkhu tam paññindriyam, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyam . . . pe . . . avikkhepatthena samādhindriyam. Saddahanto paggañhāti paggañhanto saddahati, saddahanto upaṭṭhāpeti upaṭṭhāpento saddahati, saddahanto samādahati samādahanto saddahati, saddahanto pajānāti pajānanto saddahati; paggañhanto upaṭṭhāpeti upaṭṭhāpento paggañhāti, paggañhanto samādahati samādahanto paggañhāti, paggañhanto pajānāti pajānanto paggañhāti, paggañhanto saddahati saddahanto paggañhāti; upaṭṭhāpento samādahati samādahanto upaṭṭhāpeti . . . pe . . . upaṭṭhāpento paggañhāti paggañhanto upaṭṭhāpeti; samādahanto pajānāti pajānanto samādahati . . . pe . . . samādahanto upaṭṭhāpeti upaṭṭhāpento samādahati; pajānanto saddahati saddahanto pajānāti . . . pe . . . pajānanto samādahati samādahanto pajānāti. Saddahitattā paggahitam paggahitattā saddahitam, saddahitattā upaṭṭhāpitam upaṭṭhāpitattā saddahitam, saddahitattā samādahitam samādahitattā saddahitam, saddahitattā pajānitam pajānitattā saddahitam; paggahitattā upaṭṭhāpitam upaṭṭhāpitattā paggahitam . . . pe . . . paggahitattā saddahitam

saddahitattā paggahitam; upatthāpitattā samādahitam samādahitattā upatthāpitam . . . pe . . . upatthāpitattā paggahitam paggahitattā upatthāpitam; samādahitattā pajānitam pajānitattā samādahitam . . . pe . . . samādahitattā upatthāpitam upatthāpitattā samādahitam; pajānitattā saddahitam saddahitattā pajānitam . . . pe . . . pajānitattā samāhitam samāhitattā pajānitam. Yam Buddhacakkhu tam Buddhaññām, yam Buddhaññām tam Buddhacakkhu, yena cakkhunā Tathāgato satte passati apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svakāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvino appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvino.

46. ‘Apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe’ ti.¹ Saddho puggalo apparajakkho, asaddho puggalo mahārajakkho; āraddhaviriyo puggalo apparajakkho, kusīto puggalo mahārajakkho; upatthitassati puggalo apparajakkho, muñthasati puggalo mahārajakkho; samāhito puggalo apparajakkho, asamāhito puggalo mahārajakkho; paññavā puggalo apparajakkho, dappañño puggalo mahārajakkho.

‘Tikkhindriye mudindriye’ ti. Saddho puggalo tikkhindriyo, asaddho puggalo mudindriyo . . . pe . . . paññavā puggalo tikkhindriyo, dappañño puggalo mudindriyo.

‘Svākāre dvākāre’ ti. Saddho puggalo svākāro, asaddho puggalo dvākāro . . . pe . . . paññavā puggalo svākāro, dappañño puggalo dvākāro.

‘SUVIÑÑĀPAYE DUVIÑÑĀPAYE’ ti. Saddho puggalo suviññāpayo, asaddho puggalo duviññāpayo . . . pe . . . paññavā puggalo suviññāpayo, dappañño puggalo duviññāpayo.

‘APEKACCE PARALOKAVAJJABHAYADASSĀVINO APPEKACCE NA PARALOKAVAJJABHAYADASSĀVINO’ ti. Saddho puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, asaddho puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī . . . pe . . . paññavā puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, dappañño puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī.

‘LOKO’ ti. Khandhaloko dhātuloko āyatanaloko vipatti-

¹ Cf. I. 51, 2.

bhavaloko vipattisambhavaloko sampattibhavaloko sampattisambhavaloko. Eko loko : sabbe sattā āhāratthitikā. Dve lokā : nāmañ ca rūpañ ca. Tayo lokā : tiśo vedanā. Cattāro lokā : cattāro āhārā. Pañca lokā : pañc' upādānak-kandhā. Cha lokā : cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni. Satta lokā : satta viññānatthitayo. Atṭha lokā : atṭha loka-dhammā. Nava lokā : nava sattavāsā. Dasa lokā : das' āyatanāni. Dvādasa lokā : dvādas' āyatanāni. Atṭhārasa lokā : atṭhārasa dhatuyo.

‘Vajjan’ ti. Sabbe kilesā vajjā, sabbe duccaritā vajjā, sabbe abhisainkhārā vajjā, sabbe bhavagāmikammā vajjā. Iti imasmiñ ca loke imasmiñ ca vajje tibbā bhayasaññā paccupatthitā hoti, seyyathāpi ukhittasike vadake. Imehi paññāsaya ākārehi imāni pañc' indriyāni jānāti passati aññāti paṭivijjhati.

Tatiyabhāṇavāraṁ niṭṭhitam.

Indriyakathā niṭṭhitā.

I

V. MAHĀVAGGE VIMOKKHA KATHĀ

PARIPUÑÑANIDĀNA

1. Tayo 'me Bhikkhave vimokkhā. Katame tayo? Suññato vimokkho, animitto vimokkho, appañihito vimokkho. Ime Bhikkhave tayo vimokkhā.

Api ca atthasatthī vimokkhā.

Suññato vimokkho, animitto vimokkho, appañihito vimokkho, ajjhattavutthāno vimokkho, bahiddhāvutthāno vimokkho, dubhatovutthāno vimokkho, ajjhattavutthānā cattāro vimokkhā, bahiddhāvutthānā cattāro vimokkhā, dubhatovutthānā cattāro vimokkhā, ajjhattavutthānānām anulomā cattāro vimokkhā, bahiddhāvutthānānām anulomā cattāro vimokkhā, dubhatovutthānānām anulomā cattāro vimokkhā, ajjhattavutthānānām patippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā, bahiddhāvutthānānām patippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā, dubhatovutthānānām patippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā, 'rūpī rūpāni passatī' vimokkho, 'ajjhattām arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passatī' vimokkho, 'subhan t'eva adhimutto hotiti' vimokkho, ākāsaññācāyatana samāpattivimokkho, viññānaññācāyatana samāpattivimokkho, ākiñcaññācāyatana samāpattivimokkho, neva saññānāsaññācāyatana samāpattivimokkho, saññāvedayitanirodhasa samāpattivimokkho, samayavimokkho, asamayavimokkho, sāmayiko vimokkho, asāmayiko vimokkho, kutto vimokkho, akutto vimokkho, lokiyo vimokkho, lokuttaro vimokkho, sāsavo vimokkho, anāsavo vimokkho, sāmiso vimokkho, nirāmiso vimokkho, nirāmisā¹ nirāmisatāro vimokkho, paññihito vimokkho, appañihito vimokkho, paññihitappaññipassaddhivimokkho, saññutto vimokkho, visaññutto vimokkho, ekattavimokkho, nānat-

¹ S. K. omit.

tavimokkho, saññāvimeokkho, ñānavimeokkho, sītisiyā¹ vimokkho, jhānavimeokkho, anupādā cittassa vimokkho.

2. Katamo suññato vimokkho? Idha bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti patīsañcikkhati 'suññām idam attena vā attaniyena vā' ti; 'so tattha abhinivesam na karotiti' suññato vimokkho. Ayaṁ suññato vimokkho.

Katamo animitto vimokkho? Idha bhikkhu araññagato vā . . . pe . . . attaniyena vā' ti; 'so tattha nimittam na karotiti' animitto vimokkho. Ayaṁ animitto vimokkho.

Katamo appañihito vimokkho? Idha bhikkhu araññagato vā . . . pe . . . attaniyena vā' ti; 'so tattha pañidhim na karotiti' appañihito vimokkho.

Katamo ajjhattavutṭhāno vimokkho? Cattāri jhānāni. Ayaṁ ajjhattavutṭhāno vimokkho.

Katamo bahiddhāvutṭhāno vimokkho? Catasso arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayaṁ bahiddhāvutṭhāno vimokkho.

Katamo dubhatovutṭhāno vimokkho? Cattāro ariyamaggā. Ayaṁ dubhatovutṭhāno vimokkho.

3. Katame ajjhattavutṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā? Pathamajjhānam nivaraṇehi vutṭhāti, dutiyajjhānam vitakkavicārehi vutṭhāti, tatiyajjhānam pītiyā vutṭhāti, catutthajjhānam sukhadukkhehi vutṭhāti. Ime ajjhattavutṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame bahiddhāvutṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā? Ākāsañcāyatana samāpatti rūpasaññāya paṭighasaññāya nānatta sasaññāya vutṭhāti, viññānañcāyatana samāpatti ākāsañcāyatana sasaññāya vutṭhāti, akiñcaññāyatana samāpatti viññānañcāyatana sasaññāya vutṭhāti, neva sasaññānāsaññāyatana samāpatti ākiñcaññāyatana sasaññāya vutṭhāti. Ime bahiddhāvutṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame dubhatovutṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā?

Sotāpattimaggo sakkāyaditthivicikicchāsīlabbataparāmāsā ditthānusayā vicikicchānusayā vutṭhāti, tadanuvat-takakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sab-

¹ satisiyā, S.

banimittehi vutthāti; sakadāgāmimaggo olārikā kāmarāga-saññojanā paṭighasaññojanā olārikā kāmarāgānusaya paṭighānusaya vutthāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutthāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutthāti; anāgāmimaggo anusahagatā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā anusahagatā kāmarāgānusaya paṭighānusaya vutthāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutthāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutthāti; Arahattamaggo rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusaya bhavarāgānusaya avijjānusaya vutthāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutthāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutthāti. Ime dubhatovutthāna cattāro vimokkhā.

4. Katame ajjhattavutthānānam anulomā cattāro vimokkhā? Paṭhamajjhānam paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañ ca cittekaggatā ca, dutiyajjhānam . . . pe . . . tatiyajjhānam . . . pe . . . catutthajjhānam paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañ ca cittekaggatā ca. Ime ajjhattavutthānānam anulomā cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame bahiddhāvutthānānam anulomā cattāro vimokkhā? Akāsānañcāyatana samāpattiṁ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañ ca cittekaggatā ca, viññānañcāyatana samāpattiṁ . . . pe . . . ākiñcaññāyatana samāpattiṁ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañ ca cittekaggatā ca. Ime bahiddhāvutthānānam anulomā cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame dubhatovutthānānam anulomā cattāro vimokkhā? Sotāpattimaggām paṭilābhatthāya aniccānupassanā dukkhānupassanā anattānupassanā, sakadāgāmimaggām . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggām Arahattamaggām paṭilābhatthāya aniccānupassanā dukkhānupassanā anattānupassanā. Ime dubhatovutthānānam anulomā cattāro vimokkhā.

5. Katame ajjhattavutthānā paṭippassaddhī¹ cattāro vimokkhā? Pathamajjhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, dutiyajjhānassa . . . pe . . . tatiyajjhānassa . . . pe . . .

¹ ajjhattanuṭṭhāna paṭippassaddhi, S. M.

catutthajjhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā. Ime ajjhata-vutthānā paṭipassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame bahiddhāvutthānā paṭipassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā? Ākāsānañcāyatana-samāpatti-yā paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, viññānañcāyatana-samāpatti-yā . . . pe . . . akiñcaññāyatana-samāpatti-yā . . . pe . . . nevasaññāna-saññāyatana-samāpatti-yā paṭilābho vā vipāko vā. Ime bahiddhāvutthānā paṭipassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame dubhatovutthānā paṭipassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā? Sotāpatti-maggassa sotāpatti-phalaṁ, sakadāgāmimaggassa sakadāgāmiphalaṁ, anāgāmimaggassa anāgāmiphalaṁ, Arahattamaggassa Arahattaphalaṁ. Ime dubhatovutthānā paṭipassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā.

6. Kathām 'rūpi¹ rūpāni passatīti' vimokkho? Idh' ekacco ajjhattām paccattām nīlanimittām² manasikaroti, nīlasaññām paṭilabhati; so tam nimittām suggahitām karoti, sūpadhāritām³ upadhāreti, svāvatthikām avatthāpeti; so tam nimittām suggahitām katvā, sūpadhāritām upadhāritvā, svāvatthikām avatthāpetvā, bahiddhā nīlanimitte cittām upasamāharati, nīlasaññām paṭilabhati; so tam nimittām suggahitām karoti, sūpadhāritām upadhāreti, svāvatthikām avatthāpeti; so tam nimittām suggahitām katvā, sūpadhāritām upadhāritvā svāvatthikām avatthāpetvā, āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti. Tassa evām hoti—'Ajjhattāñ ca bahiddhā ca ubhayām idām rūpan' ti, rūpasaññī hoti.

Idh' ekacco ajjhattām paccattām pītanimittām . . . pe . . . lohitanimittām . . . pe . . . odātanimittām manasikaroti, odātasaññām paṭilabhati; so tam nimittām suggahitām karoti . . . pe . . . bahulikaroti. Tassa evām hoti—'Ajjhattāñ ca bahiddhā ca ubhayām idām rūpan' ti, rūpasaññī hoti. Evām 'rūpi rūpāni passatīti' vimokkho.

7. Kathām 'ajjhattām arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passatīti' vimokkho? Idh' ekacco ajjhattām paccattām

¹ rūpām, S. S₂.

² nīlapītām, S. S₂.

³ sudhāritām, S.

nīlanimittam na manasikāroti, nīlasaññam na pañilabhati, bahiddhā nīlanimitte cittam upasamharati, nīlasaññam pañilabhati; so tam nimittam suggahitam karoti, sūpadhāritaṁ upadhāreti . . . pe . . . bahulikaroti. Tassa evam hoti—‘Ajjhattam arūpam¹ bahiddhā rūpam idan’ ti rūpasaññi hoti. Idh’ ekacco ajjhattam paccattam pītanimittam . . . pe . . . lohitanimittam . . . pe . . . odātanimittam na manasikaroti, odātasaññam na pañilabhati, bahiddhā odātanimitte cittam upasamharati, odātasaññam pañilabhati; so tam nimittam suggahitam karoti . . . pe . . . bahulikaroti. Tassa evam hoti—‘Ajjhattam arūpam² bahiddhā rūpam idan’ ti, rūpasaññi hoti. Evam ‘ajjhattam arūpasaññi bahiddhā rūpāni passatīti’ vimokkho.

8. Katham ‘subhan t’eva adhimatto³ hotīti’ vimokkho?

Idha bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekam disam pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyam, tathā tatiyam, tathā catuttham. Iti uddham adho tiriyan sabbadhi sabbatataṁ sabbavantaṁ lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāñena averena abyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati, mettāya bhāvitattā sattā appatikūlā honti; karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ekam disam . . . pe . . . karuṇāya bhāvitattā sattā appatikūlā honti; muditāsahagatena cetasā ekam disam . . . pe . . . muditāya bhāvitattā sattā appatikūlā honti; upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekam disam . . . pe . . . upekkhāya bhāvitattā sattā appatikūlā honti. Evam ‘subhan t’ eva adhimutto hotīti’ vimokkho.

9. Katamo ākāsānañcāyatana samāpattivimokkho?

Idha bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānam samatikkamā patīghasaññānam atthangamā nānattasaññānam amanasikārā ‘ananto ākāso’ ti ākāsānañcāyatanaṁ upasampajja viharati.

Ayam ākāsānañcāyatana samāpattivimokkho.

Katamo viññānañcāyatana samāpattivimokkho?

Idha bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsānañcāyatanaṁ samatik-

¹ arūpasaññi, S. S₂. K.

² arūpasaññi, S.; but S₂. and K. have arūpam.

³ adhimokkho, S.

kamma ‘anantaṁ viññāṇan’ ti viññāṇañcāyatanaṁ upasampajja viharati. Ayam viññāṇañcāyatanaṁ samāpattivimokkho.

Katamo ākiñcaññāyatanaṁ samāpattivimokkho ?

Iddha bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanaṁ samatikkamma ‘n’ atthi kiñciti’ ākiñcaññāyatanaṁ upasampajja viharati. Ayam ākiñcaññāyatanaṁ samāpattivimokkho.

Katamo nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṁ samāpattivimokkho ?

Idha bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṁ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṁ upasampajja viharati. Ayam nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṁ samāpattivimokkho.

Katamo saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattivimokkho ?

Idha bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṁ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṁ upasampajja viharati. Ayam saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattivimokkho.

10. Katamo samayavimokkho ? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayam samayavimokkho.

Katamo asamayavimokkho ? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayam asamayavimokkho.

Katamo sāmayiko vimokkho ? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayam sāmayiko vimokkho.

Katamo asāmayiko vimokkho ? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayam asāmayiko vimokkho.

Katamo kutto vimokkho ? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayam kutto vimokkho.

Katamo akutto vimokkho ? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayam akutto vimokkho.

Katamo lokiyo vimokkho ? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayam lokiyo vimokkho.

Katamo lokuttaro vimokkho ? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayam lokuttaro vimokkho.

Katamo sāsavo vimokkho ? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayam sāsavo vimokkho.

Katamo anāsavo vimokkho ? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā

cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayañ anāsavo vimokkho.

11. Katamo sāmiso vimokkho? Rūpappañisaññutto vimokkho. Ayañ sāmiso vimokkho.

Katamo nirāmiso vimokkho? Arūpappañisaññutto vimokkho. Ayañ nirāmiso vimokkho.

Katamo nirāmisā nirāmisataro vimokkho¹? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayañ nirāmisā nirāmisataro² vimokkho.

Katamo pañihito vimokkho? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayañ pañihito vimokkho.

Katamo appañihito vimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayañ appañihito vimokkho.

Katamo pañihitappañtipassaddhivimokkho? Pañhamajjhānassa pañilābho vā vipāko vā . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyañ pañilābho vā vipāko vā. Ayañ pañihitappañtipassaddhivimokkho.

Katamo saññutto vimokkho? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayañ saññutto vimokkho.

Katamo visaññutto vimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayañ visaññutto vimokkho.

Katamo ekattavimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayañ ekattavimokkho.

Katamo nānattavimokkho? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayañ nānattavimokkho.

12. Katamo saññāvimokkho?

Siyā eko saññāvimokkho dasa saññāvimokkhā honti, dasa saññāvimokkhā eko saññāvimokkho hoti vatthuvasena pariyyayena.

‘Siyā’ ti. Kathāñ ca siyā?

‘Aniccānupassanāñāpāñ niccato saññāya muccatītī’

¹ nirāmiso vicāro vimokkho, S.; nirāmiso nirāmissaro vā vimokkho, S₂; nirāmisataro vimokkho, K.

² nirāmiso nirāmisavaro, S.; S₂. and K. as above.

saññāvimokkho, 'dukkhānupassanāñānam sukhato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'anattānupassanāñānam attato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'nibbidānupassanāñānam nandiyā saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'virāgānupassanāñānam rāgato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'nirodhānupassanāñānam samudayato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'paṭinissaggānupassanāñānam ādānato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'animittānupassanāñānam nimittato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'appanihitānupassanāñānam pañidhiyā saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'suññatānupassanāñānam abhinivesato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho.

Evaṁ siyā eko saññāvimokkho dasa saññāvimokkhā honti, dasa saññāvimokkhā eko saññāvimokkho hoti vatthuvasena pariyyayena.

'Rūpe aniccānupassanāñānam niccato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho . . . pe . . . 'rūpe suññatānupassanāñānam abhinivesato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho . . . pe . . . 'vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāne, cakkhusmiṁ . . . pe . . . jarāmarane aniccānupassanāñānam . . . pe . . . jarāmarane suññatānupassanāñānam abhinivesato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho. Evaṁ siyā eko saññāvimokkho dasa saññāvimokkhā honti, dasa saññāvimokkhā eko saññāvimokkho hoti vatthuvasena pariyyayena.

Ayām saññāvimokkho.

13. Katamo ñānavimokkho?

Siyā eko ñānavimokkho dasa ñānavimokkhā honti, dasa ñānavimokkhā eko ñānavimokkho hoti vatthuvasena pariyyayena.

'Siyā' ti. Kathañ ca siyā?

'Aniccānupassanā yathābhūtam ñānam niccato sammohā aññāñā muccatīti' ñānavimokkho, 'dukkhānupassanā yathābhūtam ñānam sukhato sammohā aññāñā muccatīti' ñānavimokkho, 'anattānupassanā yathābhūtam ñānam attato sammohā aññāñā muccatīti' ñānavimokkho, 'nibbidānupassanā yathābhūtam ñānam nandiyā sammohā aññāñā muccatīti' ñānavimokkho, 'virāgānupassanā yathā-

bhūtam ñānam rāgato sammohā aññānā muccatīti' ñānavimokkho, 'nirodhānupassanā yathābhūtam ñānam samudayato sammohā aññānā muccatīti' ñānavimokkho, 'patinissaggānupassanā yathābhūtai ñānam adānato sammohā aññānā muccatīti' ñānavimokkho, 'animittānupassanā yathābhūtam ñānam nimittato sammohā aññānā muccatīti' ñānavimokkho, 'appañihitānupassanā yathābhūtam ñānam pañidhiyā sammohā aññānā muccatīti' ñānavimokkho, 'suññatānupassanā yathābhūtam ñānam abhinivesato sammohā aññānā muccatīti' ñānavimokkho.

Evaṁ siyā eko ñānavimokkho dasa ñānavimokkhā honti, dasa ñānavimokkhā eko ñānavimokkho hoti vatthuvasena pariyāyena.

'Rūpe aniccānupassanā yathābhūtam ñānam niccato sammohā aññānā muccatīti' ñānavimokkho . . . pe . . . 'rūpe suññatānupassanā yathābhūtam ñānam abhinivesato sammohā aññānā muccatīti' ñānavimokkho . . . pe . . . 'vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya, sañkhāresu, viññāne, cakkhusmiṁ . . . pe . . . jarāmarane aniccānupassanā . . . pe . . . jarāmarane suññatānupassanā yathābhūtam ñānam abhinivesato sammohā aññānā muccatīti' ñānavimokkho. Evaṁ siyā eko ñānavimokkho dasa ñānavimokkhā honti, dasa ñānavimokkhā eko ñānavimokkho hoti vatthuvasena pariyāyena. Ayam ñānavimokkho.

14. Katamo sītisiyāvimokkho ?¹

Siyā eko sītisiyāvimokkho dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā² honti, dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā eko sītisiyāvimokkho hoti vatthuvasena pariyāyena.

'Siyā' ti. Kathañ ca siyā ?

'Aniccānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvam ñānam niccato santāpapariłāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho, 'dukkhānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvam ñānam sukhato santāpapariłāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho, 'anatānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvam ñānam attato santāpapariłāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho, 'nibbid-

¹ siyāvimokkho, S. ; satiyāvimokkho, S₂.

² satisiyāvimokkhā, S₂.

anupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvam nānam nandiyā santāpaparilhāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvīmokkho, 'virāgānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvam nānam rāgato santāpaparilhāhadarathā muccatīti', sītisiyāvīmokkho, 'nirodhānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvam nānam samudayato santāpaparilhāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvīmokkho, 'paṭinissaggānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvam nānam ādānato santāpaparilhāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvīmokkho, 'animittānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvam nānam nīmittato santāpaparilhāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvīmokkho, 'appāñlīhitānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvam nānam panidhiyā santāpaparilhāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvīmokkho, 'suññatānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvam nānam abhinvēsato santāpaparilhāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvīmokkho.

Evām siyā eko sītisiyāvīmokkho dasa sītisiyāvīmokkhā honti, dasa sītisiyāvīmokkhā eko sītisiyāvīmokkho hoti vatthuvasena pariyāyena.

'Rūpe aniccānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvam nānam niccato santāpaparilhāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvīmokkho . . . pe . . . vedanāya . . . pe . . . jarāmarane aniccānupassanā . . . pe . . . jarāmarane suññatānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvam nānam niccato santāpaparilhāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvīmokkho.

Evām siyā eko sītisiyāvīmokkho¹ dasa sītisiyāvīmokkhā honti, dasa sītisiyāvīmokkhā eko sītisiyāvīmokkho hoti vatthuvasena pariyāyena.

Ayām sītisiyāvīmokkho.

15. Katamo jhānavimokkho?

'Nekkhammām jhāyatīti'² jhānam, 'kāmacchandaṁ jhāpetīti'³ jhānam; 'jhāyanto muccatīti' jhānavimokkho, 'jhāpento muccatīti' jhānavimokkho; 'jhāyantīti' dhammā, 'jhāpetīti' kilese, 'jhāte ca jhāpe ca'⁴ jānatīti' jhānavimokkho.

¹ sītisiyāvīmokkho, S. S₂.

² jāyatīti, S₂. K.

³ S₂. has jāpetīti corrected to jhāpetīti.

⁴ varāne ca jāpe, S₂.; varāne jāpe, S.; jhāte ca jhāpe ca, M.; jāte ca jhāpe ca, K.

‘Abyāpādo jhāyatīti’ jhānam, ‘byāpādām jhāpetīti’ jhānam; ‘jhāyanto muccatīti’ jhānavimokkho, ‘jhāpento muccatīti’ jhānavimokkho; ‘jhāyantīti’ dhammā, ‘jhāpetīti’ kilese, ‘jhāte ca jhāpe ca jānatīti’¹ jhānavimokkho.

‘Ālokasaññā jhāyatīti’ jhānam, ‘thīnamiddham jhāpetīti’ jhānam ‘avikkhepo jhāyatīti’ jhānam, ‘uddhaccam jhāpetīti’ jhānam, ‘dhammavavatthānam jhāyatīti’ jhānam, ‘vicikiccham jhāpetīti’ jhānam, ‘ñānam jhāyatīti’ jhānam, ‘avijjam jhāpetīti’ jhānam, ‘pāmojjam jhāyatīti’ jhānam, ‘aratiñ jhāpetīti’ jhānam, ‘pañhamajjhānam jhāyatīti’ jhānam, ‘nīvaraṇe jhāpetīti’ jhānam . . . pe . . . ‘Arahattamaggo jhāyatīti’ jhānam, ‘sabbakilese jhāpetīti’ jhānam; ‘jhāyanto muccatīti’ jhānavimokkho, ‘jhāpento muccatīti’ jhānavimokkho; ‘jhāyantīti’ dhammā, ‘jhāpetīti’ kilese, ‘jhāte ca jhāpe² ca jānatīti’ jhānavimokkho.

Ayam jhānavimokkho.

16. Katamo anupādā cittassa vimokkho?

Siā eko anupādā cittassa vimokkho dasa anupādā cittassa vimokkhā honti, dasa anupādā cittassa vimokkhā eko anupādā cittassa vimokkho hoti vatthuvasena pari-yāyena.

‘Siā’ ti. Kathañ ca siyā?

‘Aniccānupassanāñānam niccato upādānā muccatīti’ anupādā cittassa vimokkho, ‘dukkhānupassanāñānam sukhato upādānā muccatīti’ anupādā cittassa vimokkho, ‘anattānupassanāñānam attato upādānā muccatīti’ anupādā cittassa vimokkho, ‘nibbidānupassanāñānam nandiyā upādānā muccatīti’ anupādā cittassa vimokkho, ‘virāgānupassanāñānam rāgato upādānā muccatīti’ anupādā cittassa vimokkho, ‘nirodhānupassanāñānam samudayato upādānā muccatīti’ anupādā cittassa vimokkho, ‘pañinissaggānupassanāñānam ādānato upādānā muccatīti’ anupādā cittassa vimokkho, ‘animittānupassanāñānam nimittato upādānā muccatīti’ anupādā cittassa vimokkho, ‘appani-

¹ jhāne ca, S.; jhāne ca jhāpe ca, S₂.

² cāte jhāpe, S. S₂.

hitānupassanāñāṇam pañidhiyā upādānā muccatīti' anupādā cittassa vimokkho, 'suññatānupassanāñāṇam abhivesato upādānā muccatīti' anupādā cittassa vimokkho.

Evām siyā eko anupādā cittassa vimokkho dasa anupādā cittassa vimokkhā honti, dasa anupādā cittassa vimokkhā eko anupādā cittassa vimokkho hoti vatthuvasena pari-yāyena.

'Rūpe aniccānupassanāñāṇam niccato upādānā muccatīti' anupādā cittassa vimokkho . . . pe . . . vedanāya . . . pe . . . jarāmarane aniccānupassanāñāṇam . . . pe . . . jarāmarane suññatānupassanāñāṇam abhivesato upādānā muccatīti' anupādā cittassa vimokkho.

Evām siyā eko anupādā cittassa vimokkho dasa anupādā cittassa vimokkhā honti, dasa anupādā cittassa vimokkhā eko anupādā cittassa vimokkho hoti vatthuvasena pari-yāyena.

17. Aniccānupassanāñāṇam katih' upādānehi muccati? Dukkhānupassanāñāṇam katih' upādānehi muccati? Anattānupassanāñāṇam katih' upādānehi muccati? Nibbidānupassanāñāṇam . . . pe . . . virāgānupassanāñāṇam, nirodhānupassanāñāṇam, paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇam, animittānupassanāñāṇam, appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇam, suññatānupassanāñāṇam katih' upādānehi muccati?

Aniccānupassanāñāṇam tih' upādānehi muccati, dukkhānupassanāñāṇam ekūpādānā muccati, anattānupassanāñāṇam tih' upādānehi muccati, nibbidānupassanāñāṇam ekūpādānā muccati, virāgānupassanāñāṇam ekūpādānā muccati, nirodhānupassanāñāṇam catūh' upādānehi muccati, paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇam catūh' upādānehi muccati, animittānupassanāñāṇam tih' upādānehi muccati, appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇam ekūpādānā muccati, suññatānupassanāñāṇam tih' upādānehi muccati.

18. Aniccānupassanāñāṇam katamehi tih' upādānehi muccati? Ditthūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā. Aniccānupassanāñāṇam imehi tih' upādānehi muccati.

Dukkhānupassanāñāṇam katamā ekūpādānā muccati?

Kāmūpādānā. Dukkhānupassanāñāṇam imā¹ ekūpādānā muccati.

Anattānupassanāñāṇam katamehi tīh' upādānehi muccati? Dīṭṭhūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā. Anattānupassanāñāṇam imēhi tīh' upādānehi muccati.

Nibbidānupassanāñāṇam katamā ekūpādānā muccati? Kāmūpādānā. Nibbidānupassanāñāṇam imā ekūpādānā muccati.

Virāgānupassanāñāṇam katamā ekūpādānā muccati? Kāmūpādānā. Virāgānupassanāñāṇam imā ekūpādānā muccati.

Nirodhānupassanāñāṇam katamehi catūh' upādānehi muccati? Kāmūpādānā dīṭṭhūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā. Nirodhānupassanāñāṇam imēhi catūh' upādānehi muccati.

Paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇam katamehi catūh' upādānehi muccati? Kāmūpādānā dīṭṭhūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā. Paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇam imēhi catūh' upādānehi muccati.

Animittānupassanāñāṇam katamehi tīh' upādānehi muccati? Kāmūpādānā dīṭṭhūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā. Animittānupassanāñāṇam tīh' upādānehi muccati.

Appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇam katamā ekūpādānā muccati? Kāmūpādānā. Appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇam imā ekūpādānā muccati.

Suññatānupassanāñāṇam katamehi tīh' upādānehi muccati? Dīṭṭhūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā. Suññatānupassanāñāṇam imēhi tīh' upādānehi muccati.

Yañ ca aniccānupassanāñāṇam yañ ca anattānupassanāñāṇam yañ ca animittānupassanāñāṇam yañ ca suññatānupassanāñāṇam, imāni cattāri ñāṇāni tīh' upādānehi muccanti—dīṭṭhūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā.

Yañ ca dukkhānupassanāñāṇam yañ ca nibbidānupassanāñāṇam yañ ca virāgānupassanāñāṇam yañ ca appaṇi-

¹ idam, M.

hitānupassanāñāṇam, imāni cattāri ñāñāni ekūpādānā mucanti—kāmūpādānā.

Yañ ca nirodhānupassanāñāṇam yañ ca paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇam, imāni dve ñāñāni catūh' upādānehi mucanti—kāmūpādānā ditthūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā.

Ayām anupādā¹ cittassa vimokkho.

Vimokkhakathāya paṭhamabhāṇavāraṁ.

19. Tīṇi kho pan' imāni vimokkhamukhāni lokaniyyāñāya saṁvattanti. Sabbasañkhāre paricchedaparivatṭumato² samanupassanatāya animittāya ca dhātuyā cittasampakkhandanatāya,³ sabbasañkhāresu manosamuttejanatāya appañihitāya ca dhātuyā cittasampakkhandanatāya, sabbadhamme parato samanupassanatāya suññatāya ca dhātuyā cittasampakkhandanatāya.⁴ Imāni tīṇi vimokkhamukhāni lokaniyyāñāya saṁvattanti.

20. Aniccato manasikaroto kathām sañkhārā upatṭhahanti?⁵ Dukkhato manasikaroto kathām sañkhārā upatṭhahanti? Anattato manasikaroto kathām sañkhārā upatṭhahanti?

Aniccato manasikarotō khayato sañkhārā upatṭhahanti. Dukkhato manasikarotō bhayato sañkhārā upatṭhahanti. Anattato manasikarotō suññato sañkhārā upatṭhahanti.

Aniccato manasikarotō kiṁbahulam cittaṁ hoti? Dukkhato manasikarotō kiṁbahulam cittaṁ hoti? Anattato manasikarotō kiṁbahulam cittaṁ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulam cittaṁ

¹ anupādānā, K.; S. and S₂. omit.

² °parivatthumato, S. S₂. and K. as v.l.

³ cittasamakkhandhanatāya, S. S₂.

⁴ cittassa pakkhandanatāya, S₂.; cittasampakkhandanatāya, S.

⁵ upatṭhanti, M. K.

hoti. Dukkhato manasikaroto passaddhibahulam cittam hoti. Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulam cittam hoti.

Aniccato manasikaronto adhimokkhabahulo katamindriyam paṭilabhati? Dukkhato manasikaronto passaddhibahulo katamindriyam paṭilabhati? Anattato manasikaronto vedabahulo katamindriyam paṭilabhati?

Aniccato manasikaronto adhimokkhabahulo saddhindriyam paṭilabhati. Dukkhato manasikaronto passaddhibahulo samādhindriyam paṭilabhati. Anattato manasikaronto vedabahulo paññindriyam paṭilabhati.

21. Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa katamindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti? Bhāvanāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atthena bhāvanā? Ko bhāveti?

Dukkhato manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa katamindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti? Bhāvanāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atthena bhāvanā? Ko bhāveti?

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa katamindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti? Bhāvanāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atthena bhāvanā? Ko bhāveti?

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa saddhindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti. Bhāvanāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthena bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno, so bhāveti; n'atthi micchāpaṭipannassa indriyabhbāvanā.

Dukkhato manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa samādhindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti. Bhāvanāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā

honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthena bhāvanā. Yo sammā-paṭipanno, so bhāveti; n'atthi micchāpaṭipannassa indriyabhāvanā.

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa paññindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti. Bhāvanāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthena bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno, so bhāveti; n'atthi micchāpaṭipannassa indriyabhāvanā.

22. Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa katamindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti? Bhāvanāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti? Paṭivedhāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atṭhena bhāvanā? Ken' atṭhena paṭivedho?

Dukkhato manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa katamindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti? Bhāvanāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Pativedhakāle katamindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti? Pativedhāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atṭhena bhāvanā? Ken' atṭhena paṭivedho?

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa katamindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti? Bhāvanāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamindriyam ādhipateyyam hoti? Paṭivedhāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atṭhena bhāvanā? Ken' atṭhena paṭivedho?

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa saddhīdriyām ādhipateyyām hoti. Bhāvanāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭivedhakāle paññindriyām ādhipateyyām hoti; paṭivedhāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, dassanaṭṭhena paṭivedho. Evam paṭivijjhanto pi bhāveti, bhāvento pi paṭivijjhati.

Dukkhato manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa samādhīdriyām ādhipateyyām hoti. Bhāvanāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭivedhakāle paññindriyām ādhipateyyām hoti; paṭivedhāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, dassanaṭṭhena paṭivedho. Evam paṭivijjhanto pi bhāveti, bhāvento pi paṭivijjhati.

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa paññindriyām ādhipateyyām hoti. Bhāvanāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭivedhakāle paññindriyām ādhipateyyām hoti; paṭivedhāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, dassanaṭṭhena pativedho. Evam paṭivijjhanto pi bhāveti, bhāvento pi paṭivijjhati.

23. Aniccato manasikaroto katamindriyām adhimattām hoti? Katamindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto¹ hoti?

Dukkhato manasikaroto katamindriyām adhimattām hoti? Katamindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhi hoti?

Anattato manasikaroto katamindriyām adhimattām hoti? Katamindriyassa adhimattattā ditṭhippatto hoti?

¹ saddhādhimutto, K.

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti.

Dukkhato manasikaroto samādhindriyam adhimattam hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti.

Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyam adhimattam hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti.

24. 'Saddahanto vimutto'¹ ti saddhāvimutto, 'phutthattā sacchikarotīti' kāyasakkhī, 'diṭṭhattā patto' ti diṭṭhippatto: 'saddahanto vimuccatīti'² saddhāvimutto; 'jhānaphassam paṭhamam phusati, pacchā nirodham nibbānam sacchikarotīti' kāyasakkhī; 'dukkhā saṅkhārā, sukho nirodho ti nātām'³ hoti diṭṭham viditam sacchikatam phassitam paññāyāti' diṭṭhippatto. Yo cāyam puggalo saddāvimutto, yo ca kāyasakkhī, yo ca diṭṭhippatto, siyā ime tayo puggalā saddhāvimuttā pi kāyasakkhī pi diṭṭippattā pi vatthuvasena pariyāyena.

'Siyā' ti. Kathāñ ca siyā?

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti; dukkhato manasikaroto saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti; anattato manasikaroto saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti.

Evarīm ime tayo puggalā saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā.

Dukkhato manasikaroto samādhindriyam adhimattam hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti; anattato manasikaroto samādhindriyam adhimattam hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti; aniccato manasikaroto samādhindriyam adhimattam hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti.

Evarīm ime tayo puggalā samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī.

Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyam adhimattam hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti; aniccato

¹ adhimutto, K.

² adhimuccatīti, K.

³ nānām, S. K.

manasikaroto paññindriyam adhimattam hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā ditthippatto hoti; dukkhati manasikaroto paññindriyam adhimattam hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā ditthippatto hoti.

Evam ime tayo puggalā paññindriyassa vasena ditthippattā. Yo cāyam puggalo saddhāvimutto yo ca kāyasakkhī yo ca ditthippatto, evam siyā ime tayo puggalā saddhāvimuttā pi kāyasakkhī pi ditthippattā pi vatthuvasena pariyyayena.

Yo cāyam puggalo saddhāvimutto yo ca kāyasakkhī yo ca ditthippatto, siyā ime tayo puggalā, añño yeva saddhāvimutto, añño kāyasakkhī, añño ditthippatto.

‘Siyā’ ti. Kathañ ca siyā?

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti; dukkhati manasikaroto samādhindriyam adhimattam hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti; anattato manasikaroto paññindriyam adhimattam hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā ditthippatto hoti.

Yo cāyam puggalo saddhāvimutto yo ca kāyasakkhī yo ca ditthippatto, evam siyā ime tayo puggalā saddhāvimuttā pi kāyasakkhī pi ditthippattā pi vatthuvasena pariyyayena, añño yeva saddhāvimutto añño kāyasakkhī añño ditthippatto.

25. Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattimaggam patilabhati; tena vuccati saddhānusārī: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; saddhindriyassa vasena catunnam indriyānam bhāvanā hoti. Ye hi keci saddhindriyassa vasena sotāpattimaggam patilabhati, sabbe te saddhānusārino.

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattiphalam sacchikataṁ hoti; tena vuccati saddhāvimutto: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; saddhindriyassa vasena cattār' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti

subhāvitāni. Ye hi keci¹ saddhindriyassa vasena sotā-pattiphalam sacchikatā, sabbe te saddhāvimuttā.

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā sakadāgāmimaggam paṭilabhati . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalam sacchikatam hoti, anāgāmimaggam paṭilabhati, anāgāmiphalam sacchikatam hoti, Arahattamaggam paṭilabhati, Arahattaphalam sacchikatam hoti; tena vuccati saddhāvimutto: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti . . . pe . . . sampayuttapaccayā honti; saddhindriyassa vasena cattār' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Ye hi keci saddhindriyassa vasena Arahattam sacchikatā, sabbe te saddhāvimuttā.

26. Dukkhato manasikaroto samādhindriyam adhimattam hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattimaggam paṭilabhati; tena vuccati kāyasakkhi: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; samādhindriyassa vasena catunnam indriyānam bhāvanā hoti. Ye hi keci samādhindriyassa vasena sotā-pattimaggam paṭilabhati, sabbe te kāyasakkhi.

Dukkhato manasikaroto samādhindriyam adhimattam hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattiphalam sacchikatam hoti . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmimaggam paṭilabhati, sakadāgāmiphalam sacchikatam hoti, anāgāmimaggam paṭilabhati, anāgāmiphalam sacchikatam hoti, Arahattamaggam paṭilabhati, Arahattaphalam sacchikatam hoti; tena vuccati kāyasakkhi: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti . . . pe . . . sampayuttapaccayā honti; samādhindriyassa vasena cattār' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Ye hi keci samādhindriyassa vasena Arahattam sacchikatā, sabbe te kāyasakkhi.

27. Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyam adhimattam hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattimaggam paṭilabhati; tena vuccati dhammānusārī: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti;

¹ yo hi koci, S.

paññindriyassa vasena catunnaṁ indriyānaṁ bhāvanā hoti. Ye hi keci paññindriyassa vasena sotāpattimaggam paṭilabhati, sabbe te dhammānusārino.

Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyam adhimattam hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattiphalam sacchikataṁ hoti; tena vuccati diṭṭhippatto: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paññindriyassa vasena cattār' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Ye hi keci paññindriyassa vasena sotāpattiphalam sacchikatā, sabbe te diṭṭhippattā.

Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyam adhimattam hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā sakadāgāmimaggam paṭilabhati . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalam sacchikataṁ hoti, anāgāmimaggam paṭilabhati, anāgāmiphalam sacchikataṁ hoti, Arahattamaggam paṭilabhati, Arahattaphalam sacchikataṁ hoti; tena vuccati diṭṭhippatto: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti . . . pe . . . sampayuttapaccayā honti; paññindriyassa vasena cattār' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Ye hi keci paññindriyassa vasena Arahattam sacchikatā, sabbe te diṭṭhippattā.

28. Ye hi keci nekkhammaṁ¹ bhāvitā vā bhāventi vā bhāvissanti vā, adhigatā vā adhigacchanti vā adhigamissanti vā, pattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, paṭiladdhā vā paṭilabhati vā paṭilabhisanti vā, paṭividdhā vā paṭivijjhanti vā paṭivijjhissanti vā, sacchikatā vā sacchikaronti vā sacchikarissanti vā, phassitā vā phassanti vā phassisanti vā, vasippattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, pāramippattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, vesārajjappattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā; sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindhriyassa vasena kāyasakkhi, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

29. Ye hi keci abyāpādaṁ . . . pe . . . ālokasaññam, avikkhepaṁ, dhammavavatthānaṁ, ṇāṇam, pāmojjam, paṭhamajjhānaṁ, dutiyajjhānaṁ, tatiyajjhānaṁ, catutthajjhānaṁ, ākāsānañcāyatanaśamāpattiṁ, viññāṇañcāyatana-

¹ nikkhammaṁ, S. M.

samāpattiṁ, ākiñcaññāyatana samāpattiṁ, neva saññānāsaññāyatana samāpattiṁ, anicca nupassanaṁ, dukkhānupassanaṁ, anattānupassanaṁ, nibbidānupassanaṁ, virāgānupassanaṁ, nirodhānupassanaṁ, paṭinissaggānupassanaṁ, khayānupassanaṁ, vayānupassanaṁ, vipariñāmānupassanaṁ, animittānupassanaṁ, appañihitānupassanaṁ, suññānupassanaṁ, adhipaññādhammavipassanaṁ, yathābhūtaññādassanaṁ, ādīnavānupassanaṁ, paṭisañkhānupassanaṁ, vivatṭānānupassanaṁ, sotāpatti maggāṁ, sakadāgāmimaggāṁ, anāgāmimaggāṁ, Arahattamaggāṁ; ye hi keci cattāro satipaṭṭhāne, cattāro sammappadhāne, cattāro iddhipāde, pañc' indriyāni, pañca balāni, satta bojjhaṅge, ariyām atṭhaṅgikām maggaṁ; ye hi keci atṭha vimokkhe bhāvitā vā bhāventi vā bhāvissanti vā, adhigatā vā adhigacchanti vā adhigamissanti vā, pattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, paṭiladdhā vā paṭilabhamti vā paṭilabhamti vā, patividdhā vā paṭivijjhanti vā paṭivijjhissanti vā, sacchikatā vā sacchikaronti vā sacchikarissanti vā, phassitā vā phassanti vā phassissanti vā, vasippattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, pāramippattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, vesārajappattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā; sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvīmuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhi, paññindriyassa vasena ditthippattā.

30. Ye hi keci catasso paṭisambhidā pattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā . . . pe . . . sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvīmuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhi, paññindriyassa vasena ditthippattā.

Ye hi keci tisso vijjā paṭividdhā vā paṭivijjhanti vā paṭivijjhissanti vā . . . pe . . . sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvīmuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhi, paññindriyassa vasena ditthippattā.

Ye hi keci tisso sikkhā sikkhitā vā sikkhanti vā sikkhisanti vā, sacchikatā vā sacchikaronti vā sacchikarissanti vā . . . pe . . . sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvīmuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhi, paññindriyassa vasena ditthippattā.

Ye hi keci dukkham pari�ānanti, samudayām pajahanti, nirodham sacchikaronti, maggaṁ bhāventi, sabbe te saddh-

indriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

31. Katih' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti? Katih' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhati?

Catūh' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti. Catūh' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhati.

Dukkhasaccāni pariññāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, samudayasaccāni pahānapaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, nirodhasaccāni sacchikiriyāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, maggasaccāni bhāvanāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati.

Imehi catūh' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti; imehi catūh' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanto saddhindriyassa vasena sadhāvimutto, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattro.

Katih' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti? Katih' ākārehi saccāni pativijjhati?

Navah' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti. Navah' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhati.

Dukkhasaccāni pariññāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, samudayasaccāni pahānapaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, nirodhasaccāni sacchikiriyāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, maggasaccāni bhāvanāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, abhiññāpaṭivedho¹ ca sabbadhammānam, pariññāpaṭivedho ca sabbasañkhārānam, pahāna-paṭivedho ca sabbakusalānam,² bhāvanāpaṭivedho ca catunnam maggānam, sacchikiriyāpaṭivedho ca nirodhassa. Imehi navah' ākārehi saccāni pativijjhanto saddhindriyassa vasena sadhāvimutto, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattro.

Dutiya bhāṇavāraṁ.

¹ After maggasaccāni bhāvanāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, K. reads maggasaccāni bhāvanāpaṭivedho ca, sabbadhammānam pariññāpaṭivedho ca, sabbasañkhārānam pahāna-paṭivedho ca, sabbakusalānam bhāvanāpaṭivedho ca, catunnam maggānam sacchikiriyāpaṭivedho ca nirodhassa. Imehi, etc.

² sabbakusalānam. S. S₂.

32. Aniccato manasikaroto kathām saṅkhārā upatṭhahanti? Dukkhato manasikaroto kathām sankhārā upatṭhahanti? Anattato manasikaroto kathām saṅkhārā upatṭhahanti?

Aniccato manasikaroto khayato sankhārā upatṭhahanti. Dukkhato manasikaroto bhayato saṅkhārā upatṭhahanti. Anattato manasikaroto suññato saṅkhārā upatṭhahanti.

Aniccato manasikaroto kiṁbahulam cittaṁ hoti? Dukkhato manasikaroto kiṁbahulam cittaṁ hoti? Anattato manasikaroto kiṁbahulam cittaṁ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulam cittaṁ hoti. Dukkhato manasikaroto passaddhibahulam cittaṁ hoti. Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulam cittaṁ hoti.

Aniccato manasikaronto adhimokkhabahulo katamam vimokkhām paṭilabhati? Dukkhato manasikaronto passaddhibahulo katamam vimokkhām paṭilabhati? Anattato manasikaronto vedabahulo katamam vimokkhām paṭilabhati?

Aniccato manasikaronto adhimokkhabahulo animittavimokkhām paṭilabhati. Dukkhato manasikaronto passaddhibahulo appaṇihitavimokkhām paṭilabhati. Anattato manasikaronto vedabahulo suññatavimokkhām paṭilabhati.

33. Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti? Bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahajātāpaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissaya paccayā honti, sampayutta paccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atṭhena bhāvanā? Ko bhāveti?

Dukkhato manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti? Bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahajātāpaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissaya paccayā honti, sampayutta paccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atṭhena bhāvanā? Ko bhāveti?

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti? Bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahajātāpaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti,

nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atṭhena bhāvanā? Ko bhāveti?

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa animitto vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno, so bhāveti; n'atthi micchāpaṭipannassa vimokkha-bhāvanā.

Dukkhato manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa appanihito vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno, so bhāveti; n'atthi micchāpaṭipannassa vimokkha-bhāvanā.

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa suññato vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno, so bhāveti; n'atthi micchāpaṭipannassa vimokkhabhāvanā.

34. Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti? Bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti? Paṭivedhāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti . . . pe . . . ekarasā honti? Ken' atṭhena bhāvanā? Ken' atṭhena pativedho?

Dukkhato manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti? Bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti? Paṭivedhāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti . . . pe . . . ekarasā honti? Ken' atṭhena bhāvanā? Ken' atṭhena pativedho?

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti? Bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti? Paṭivedhāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti . . . pe . . . ekarasā honti? Ken' atthena bhāvanā? Ken' atthena paṭivedho?

Aniccate manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa animitto vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Paṭivedhakāle animitto vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti. Paṭivedhāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti . . . pe . . . ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthena bhāvanā, dassanaatthena paṭivedho. Evam paṭivijjhanto pi bhāveti, bhāvento pi paṭivijjhati.

Dukkhato manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa appaṇihito vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Paṭivedhakāle appaṇihito vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti. Paṭivedhāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti . . . pe . . . ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthena bhāvanā, dassanaatthena paṭivedho. Evam paṭivijjhanto pi bhāveti, bhāvento pi paṭivijjhati.

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa suññato vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Paṭivedhakāle suññato vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti. Paṭivedhāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti . . . pe . . . ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthena bhāvanā, dassanaatthena paṭivedho. Evam paṭivijjhanto pi bhāveti, bhāvento pi paṭivijjhati.

35. Aniccate manasikaroto katamo vimokkho adhimatto hoti? Katamavimokkhassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto¹

¹ saddhādhijutto, K. throughout.

hoti ? Dukkhato manasikaroto katamo vimokkho adhimatto hoti ? Katamavimokkhassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti ? Anattato manasikaroto katamo vimokkho adhimatto hoti ? Katamavimokkhassa adhimattattā ditthipatto hoti ?

Aniccato manasikaroto animitto vimokkho adhimatto hoti, animittavimokkhassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti; dukkhato manasikaroto appaṇihito vimokkho adhimatto hoti, appaṇihitavimokkhassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti; anattato manasikaroto suññato vimokkho adhimatto hoti, suññatavimokkhassa adhimattattā ditthipatto hoti.

36. 'Saddahanto vimutto' ti saddhāvimutto, 'phuṭṭhattā sacchikarotī' kāyasakkhī, 'ditthattā patto' ti ditthipatto: 'saddahanto vimuccatī' saddhāvimutto; 'jhānapassām pathamām phusati, pacchā nirodham nibbānam sacchikarotī' kāyasakkhī; 'dukkhā saṅkhārā sukho nirodho ti nātām¹ hoti ditthām viditām sacchikatam phassitām paññāyāti' ditthipatto.

Ye hi keci nekkhammām bhāvitā vā bhāventi vā bhāvisanti vā . . . pe . . . sabbe te animittavimokkhassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena kāyasakkhī, suññatavimokkhassa vasena ditthippattā.

Ye hi keci abyāpādām . . . pe . . . ālokasaññām, avikhepām . . . pe . . . ye hi keci dukkham parijananti, samudayaam pajahanti, nirodham sacchikaronti, maggam bhāventi; sabbe te animittavimokkhassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena kāyasakkhī, suññatavimokkhassa vasena ditthippattā.

37. Katih' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti ? Katih' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhati ?

Catūh' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti. Catūh' akārehi saccāni paṭivijjhati.

Dukkhasaccām pariññāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, samudayasaccām pahānapaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, nirodhasaccām

¹ viññātām, M.; nānām, K.

sacchikiriyāpativedham paṭivijjhati, maggasaccam bhāva-nāpativedham paṭivijjhati.

Imehi catūh' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti; imehi catūh' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanto animittavimokkhassa vasena saddhāvimutto, appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena kāyasakkhi, suññatavimokkhassa vasena ditthippatto.

Katih' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti? Katih' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhati?

Navah' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti. Navah' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhati.

Dukkhasaccam pariññāpativedham paṭivijjhati, samudayasaccam pahānapaṭivedham paṭivijjhati . . . pe . . . sacchikiriyāpaṭivedho ca nirodhassa. Imehi navah' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti, imehi navah' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanto animittavimokkhassa vasena saddhāvimutto, appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena kāyasakkhi, suññatavimokkhassa vasena ditthippatto.

38. Aniccato manasikaronto katame dhamme yathābhūtam jānāti¹ passati? Katham sammādassanam hoti? Katham tadanvayena sabbe saṅkhārā aniccato sudiṭṭhā honti? Kattha kaṅkhā pahiyati?²

Dukkhato manasikaronto katame dhamme yathābhūtam jānāti passati? Katham sammādassanam hoti? Katham tadanvayena sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhato sudiṭṭhā honti? Kattha kaṅkhā pahiyati?

Anattato manasikaronto katame dhamme yathābhūtam jānāti passati? Katham sammādassanam hoti? Katham tadanvayena sabbe saṅkhārā anattato sudiṭṭhā honti? Kattha kaṅkhā pahiyati?

Aniccato manasikaronto nimittam yathābhūtam jānāti passati. Tena vuccati sammādassanam. Evam tadanvayena sabbe saṅkhārā aniccato sudiṭṭhā honti. Ettha kaṅkhā³ pahiyati.

Dukkhato manasikaronto pavattam yathābhūtam jānāti passati. Tena vuccati sammādassanam. Evam tadan-

¹ pajānāti, K.

² saṅkhārā paṭiyati, S. S₂.

³ kaṅkhā, S₂, M.

vayena sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhato sudiṭṭhā honti. Ettha kaṅkhā pahiyati.

Anattato manasikaronto nimittañ ca pavattañ ca yathā-bhūtam jānāti passati. Tena vuccati sammādassanañ. Evam tadanvayena sabbe saṅkhārā anattato sudiṭṭhā honti. Ettha kaṅkhā pahiyati.

Yañ ca yathābhūtam nānam yañ ca sammādassanañ yā ca kaṅkhāvitarapā, ime dhammā nānatthā¹ c'eva nānā-byañjanā ca? Udāhu ekathā,² byañjanam eva nānan ti? Yañ ca yathābhūtam nānam yañ ca sammādassanañ yā ca kaṅkhāvitaranā, ime dhammā ekathā, byañjanam eva nānam.

39. Aniccate manasikaroto kiṁ bhayato upatṭhāti? Dukkhato manasikaroto kiṁ bhayato upatṭhāti? Anattato manasikaroto kiṁ bhayato upatṭhāti?

Aniccate manasikaroto nimittañ bhayato upatṭhāti. Dukkhato manasikaroto pavattam bhayato upatṭhāti. Anattato manasikaroto nimittañ ca pavattañ ca bhayato upatṭhāti.

Yā ca bhayatupatṭhāne paññā yañ ca ādinave nānam yā ca nibbidā, ime dhammā nānatthā c'eva nānābyañjanā ca? Udāhu ekathā, byañjanam eva nānan ti? Yā ca bhayatupatṭhāne paññā yañ ca ādinave nānam yā ca nibbidā, ime dhammā ekathā, byañjanam eva nānam.

Yā ca anattānupassanā yā ca suññatānupassanā, ime dhammā nānatthā c'eva nānābyañjanā ca? Udāhu ekathā, byañjanam eva nānan ti? Yā ca anattānupassanā yā ca suññatānupassanā, ime dhammā ekathā, byañjanam eva nānam.

40. Aniccate manasikaroto kiṁ paṭisaṅkhā nānam uppajjati? Dukkhato manasikaroto kiṁ paṭisaṅkhā nānam uppajjati? Anattato manasikaroto kiṁ paṭisaṅkhā nānam uppajjati?

Aniccate manasikaroto nimittañ paṭisaṅkhā nānam uppajjati. Dukkhato manasikaroto pavattam paṭisaṅkhā

¹ nanattā, S. S₂., and K. as v.l.

² ekattā, S. S₂., and K. as v.l.

ñāṇam uppajjati. Anattato manasikaroto nimittañ ca pavattañ ca paṭisankhā ñāṇam uppajjati.

Yā ca muñcitūkamyatā¹ yā ca paṭisankhānupassanā yā ca sañkhārūpekkhā, ime dhammā nānatthā c'eva nānābyañjanā ca? Udāhu ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānan ti? Yā ca muñcitūkamyatā yā ca paṭisankhānupassanā yā ca sañkhārūpekkhā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānam.

Aniccato manasikaroto kuto cittam vutthāti? Kattha cittam pakkhandati?

Dukkhato manasikaroto kuto cittam vutthāti? Kattha cittam pakkhandati?

Anattato manasikaroto kuto cittam vutthāti? Kattha cittam pakkhandati?

Aniccato manasikaroto nimittā cittam vutthāti, animitte cittam pakkhandati.

Dukkhato manasikaroto pavattā cittam vutthāti, appavatte cittam pakkhandati.

Anattato manasikaroto nimittā ca pavattā ca cittam vutthāti, animitte appavatte nirodhanibbānadhatuyā cittam pakkhandati.

Yā ca bahiddhāvutthānavivattane paññā ye ca gotrabhūdhammā, ime dhammā nānatthā c'eva nānābyañjanā ca? Udāhu ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānan ti? Yā ca bahiddhāvutthānavivattane paññā ye ca gotrabhūdhammā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānam.

Aniccato manasikaronto katamena vimokkhena vimuccati? Dukkhato manasikaronto katamena vimokkhena vimuccati? Anattato manasikaronto katamena vimokkhena vimuccati?

Aniccato manasikaronto animittavimokkhena vimuccati. Dukkhato manasikaronto appañihitavimokkhena vimuccati. Anattato manasikaronto suññatavimokkhena vimuccati.

Yā ca dubhatovutthānavivattane paññā yañ ca magge

¹ muñcitūkampanā, S.

ñānam, ime dhammā nānatthā c'eva nānābyañjanā ca? Udāhu ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānan ti?

Yā ca dubhatovuññānavivatṭane paññā yañ ca magge ñānam, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānam.

41. Katih' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā nānākhañe honti? Katih' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā ekakkhañe honti?

Catūh' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā nānākhañe honti. Sattah' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā ekakkhañe honti.

Katamehi catūh' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā nānākhanē honti? Ādhipateyyatthena adhitthānaatthena abhinīhāratthena niyyānaatthena.

Kathañ adhitthānaatthena tayo vimokkhā nānākhañe honti?

Aniccate manasikaroto animitto vimokkho adhitteyyo hoti, dukkhatō manasikaroto appanihitō vimokkho adhitteyyo hoti, anattato manasikaroto suññato vimokkho adhitteyyo hoti.

Evañ adhitteyyatthena tayo vimokkhā nānākhañe honti.

Kathañ adhitthānaatthena tayo vimokkhā nānākhañe honti?

Aniccate manasikaronto animittavimokkhassa vasena cittam adhitthāti, dukkhatō manasikaronto appanihitavimokkhassa vasena cittam adhitthāti, anattato manasikaronto suññatavimokkhassa vasena cittam adhitthāti.

Evañ adhitthānaatthena tayo vimokkhā nānākhañe honti.

Kathañ abhinīhāratthena tayo vimokkhā nānākhanē honti?

Aniccate manasikaronto animittavimokkhassa vasena cittam abhinīharati, dukkhatō manasikaronto appanihitavimokkhassa vasena cittam abhinīharati, anattato manasikaronto suññatavimokkhassa vasena cittam abhinīharati.

Evañ abhinīhāratthena tayo vimokkhā nānākhañe honti.

Kathañ niyyānaatthena tayo vimokkhā nānākhañe honti?

Aniccate manasikaronto animittavimokkhassa vasena

nirodhaṁ nibbānaṁ niyyāti, dukkhato manasikaronto appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena nirodhaṁ nibbānaṁ niyyāti, anattato manasikaronto suññatavimokkhassa vasena nirodhaṁ nibbānaṁ niyyāti.

Evaṁ niyyānatthēna tayo vimokkhā nānākhaṇe honti.

Imehi catūh' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā nānākhaṇe honti.

42. Katamehi sattah' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti?

Samodhānatthēna adhigamanatthēna¹ patilābhātthēna paṭivedhaṭthēna sacchikiriyatthēna phassanatthēna² abhisamayatthēna.

Kathām samodhānatthēna adhigamanatthēna¹ patilābhātthēna paṭivedhaṭthēna sacchikiriyatthēna phassanatthēna² abhisamayatthēna tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti?

'Aniccato manasikaronto nimittā muccatīti' animitto vimokkho, 'yato muccati tattha na paṇidahatī' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'yattha na paṇidahati tena suñño' ti³ suññato vimokkho, 'yena suñño tena⁴ nimittena animitto' ti animitto vimokkho.

Evaṁ samodhānatthēna adhigamanatthēna patilābhātthēna paṭivedhaṭthēna sacchikiriyatthēna phassanatthēna abhisamayatthēna tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti.

'Dukkhato manasikaronto paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'yattha na paṇidahati tena suñño' ti suññato vimokkho, 'yena suñño'⁵ tena nimittena animitto' ti animitto vimokkho, 'yena nimittena animitto tattha na paṇidahatī' appaṇihito vimokkho.

Evaṁ samodhānatthēna adhigamanatthēna patilābhātthēna paṭivedhaṭthēna sacchikiriyatthēna phassanatthēna abhisamayatthēna tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe⁶ honti.

¹ adhigamatthēna, K.

² passanatthēna, S. S₂.

³ suññati, S.

⁴ yena suññatena, S. S₂. K.

⁵ S. has yena suñño here.

⁶ S. omits from here to middle of sec. 45, and inserts the whole passage in sec. 2 of the following Gatikathā!

‘Anattato manasikaronto abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘yena suñño tena nimitta animitto’ ti animitto vimokkho, ‘yena nimitta animitto tattha na pañidahatīti’ appañihito vimokkho, ‘yattha na pañidahati tena suñño’ ti suññato vimokkho.

Evām samodhānātthena adhigamanaatthena pañilābhātthena pañivedhatthena sacchikiriyatthena phassanatthena abhisamayaatthena tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti.

Imehi sattah’ akārehi tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti.

43. Atthi vimokkho, atthi mukhaṁ, atthi vimokkhā-mukhaṁ, atthi vimokkhāpaccanikāṁ, atthi vimokkhā-nulomaṁ, atthi vimokkhāvivatṭanā, atthi vimokkhābhāvanā, atthi vimokkhāpañippassaddhi.

Katamo vimokkho? Suññato vimokkho, animitto vimokkho, appañihito vimokkho.

Katamo suññato vimokkho?

‘Aniccānupassanāñāṇam niccato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘dukkhānupassanāñāṇam sukhato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘anattānupassanāñāṇam attato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘nibbidānupassanāñāṇam nandiyā abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘virāgānupassanāñāṇam rāgato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘nirodhānupassanāñāṇam samudayato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘pañinissaggānupassanāñāṇam ādānato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘animittānupassanāñāṇam nimittato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘appañihitānupassanāñāṇam pañidhiyā abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘suññatānupassanāñāṇam sabbābhīnivesehi muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho.

‘Rūpe aniccānupassanāñāṇam niccato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho . . . pe . . . ‘rupe suññatānupassanāñāṇam sabbābhīnivesehi muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya sañkhāresu viññāṇe cakkhusmiṁ . . . pe . . . jarāmarane aniccānupassanāñāṇam niccato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho . . . pe . . . ‘jarāmarane suññatānupassanāñāṇam sabbābhīnivesehi muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho.

Ayām suññato vimokkho.

44. Katamo animitto vimokkho?

‘Aniccañupassanāñānam niccato nimittā muccatī’ animitto vimokkho, ‘dukkhāñupassanāñānam sukhato nimittā muccatī’ animitto vimokkho, ‘anattāñupassanāñānam attato nimittā muccatī’ animitto vimokkho, nibbidāñupassanāñānam nandiyā nimittā muccatī’ animitto vimokkho, ‘virāgāñupassanāñānam rāgato nimittā muccatī’ animitto vimokkho, ‘nirodhāñupassanāñānam samudayato nimittā muccatī’ animitto vimokkho, ‘pañinissaggāñupassanāñānam ādānato nimittā muccatī’ animitto vimokkho, ‘animittāñupassanāñānam sabbanimittehi muccatī’ animitto vimokkho, ‘appañihitāñupassanāñānam pañidhiyā nimittā muccatī’ animitto vimokkho, ‘suññatanupassanāñānam abhinivesato nimittā muccatī’ animitto vimokkho.

‘Rūpe aniccañupassanāñānam niccato nimittā muccatī’ animitto vimokkho . . . pe . . . ‘rūpe animittāñupassanāñānam sabbanimittehi muccatī’ animitto vimokkho, ‘rūpe appañihitāñupassanāñānam pañidhiyā nimittā muccatī’ animitto vimokkho, ‘rūpe suññatāñupassanāñānam abhinivesato nimittā muccatī’ animitto vimokkho, ‘vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya sañkhāresu viññāne cakkhusmim . . . pe . . . jarāmarane aniccañupassanāñānam niccato nimittā muccatī’ animitto vimokkho . . . pe . . . ‘jarāmarane animittāñupassanāñānam sabbanimittehi muccatī’ animitto vimokkho, ‘jarāmarane appañihitāñupassanāñānam pañidhiyā nimittā muccatī’ animitto vimokkho, ‘jarāmarane suññatanupassanāñānam abhinivesato nimittā muccatī’ animitto vimokkho.

Ayām animitto vimokkho.

45. Katamo appañihito vimokkho?

‘Aniccañupassanāñānam niccato pañidhiyā muccatī appañihito vimokkho, ‘dukkhāñupassanāñānam sukhato pañidhiyā muccatī’ appañihito vimokkho, ‘anattāñupassanāñānam attato pañidhiyā muccatī’ appañihito vimokkho, ‘nibbidāñupassanāñānam nandiyā pañidhiyā

muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'virāgānupassanāñāṇam rāgato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'nirodhānupassanāñāṇam samudayato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇam adānato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'animittānupassanāñāṇam nimittato muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇam sabbapaṇidhihi muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'suññatānupassanāñāṇam abhinivesato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho.

'Rūpe aniccānupassanāñāṇam niccato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho . . . pe . . . 'rūpe animittānupassanāñāṇam nimittato muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'rūpe appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇam sabbapaṇidhihi muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'rūpe suññatānupassanāñāṇam abhinivesato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya sañkhāresu viññāne cakkhusmiṁ . . . pe . . . jarāmarane aniccānupassanāñāṇam niccato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho . . . pe . . . 'jarāmarane animittānupassanāñāṇam nimittato muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'jarāmarane appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇam sabbapaṇidhihi muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'jarāmarane suññatānupassanāñāṇam abhinivesato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho.

Ayām vimokkho.

46. Katamām mukham? ¹ Ye tattha jātā anavajjā ² kusalā bodhipakkhiyā dhammā. Idam mukham.

Katamām vimokkhamukham? Yam tesam ³ dhammānaṁ ārammaṇam nirodho nibbānam. Idam vimokkhamukham.

Katamām vimokkhapaccanikam? Tīṇi akusalamūlāni vimokkhapaccanikāni, tīṇi duccaritāni vimokkhapaccanikāni, sabbe pi akusalā dhammā vimokkhapaccanikā. Idam vimokkhapaccanikam.

¹ sukham, S.

² avijjā, S. S₂.

³ tesantesam, K.

Katamām vimokkhānulomām? Tīpi kusalamūlāni vimokkhānulomāni, tīni sucaritāni vimokkhānulomāni, sabbe pi kusalā dhammā vimokkhānulomā. Idam vimokkhānulomām.

47. Katamo vimokkhavivatṭo? Saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo ñānavivatṭo vimokkhavivatṭo saccavivatṭo.

‘Sañjānanto vivattatī’ saññāvivatṭo, ‘cetayanto vivattatī’ cetovivatṭo, ‘vijānanto vivattatī’ cittavivatṭo, ‘ñānam karonto vivattatī’ ñānavivatṭo, ‘vossajjanto vivattatī’ vimokkhavivatṭo, ‘tathaṭṭhena¹ vivattatī’ saccavimokkho.

Yattha saññāvivatṭo tattha cetovivatṭo, yattha cetovivatṭo tattha saññāvivatṭo; yattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo tattha cittavivatṭo, yattha cittavivatṭo tattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo; yattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo tattha ñānavivatṭo, yattha ñānavivatṭo tattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo ñānavivatṭo tattha vimokkhavivatṭo, yattha vimokkhavivatṭo tattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo ñānavivatṭo; yattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo ñānavivatṭo vimokkhavivatṭo tattha saccavivatṭo, yattha saccavivatṭo tattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo ñānavivatṭo vimokkhavivatṭo.

Ayam vimokkhavivatṭo.

48. Katamā vimokkhabbhāvanā? Paṭhamassa jhānassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṁ, dutiyassa jhānassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṁ, tatiyassa jhānassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṁ, catutthassa jhānassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṁ, ākāsānañcāyatanaśamāpattiyā āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṁ, viññānañcāyatanaśamāpattiyā . . . pe . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiyā . . . pe . . . nevasaññānaśaññāyatanaśamāpattiyā āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṁ, sotāpattimaggassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṁ, sakadāgāmimaggassa . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggassa . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṁ.

¹ tathaṭṭhe, K.

Ayaṁ vimokkhabhāvanā.

Katamā vimokkhapatipassaddhi? Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, dutiyassa jhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, tatiyassa jhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, catutthassa jhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, ākāsānañcāyatanaṁ samāpatti� . . . pe . . . viññānañcāyatanaṁ samāpatti� . . . pe . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaṁ samāpatti� . . . pe . . . neva-saññānaññāyatanaṁ samāpatti� paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, sotāpatti maggassa sotāpatti phalam, sakadāgāmimaggassa sakadāgāmiphalam, anāgāmimaggassa anāgāmiphalam, Arahattamaggassa Arahattaphalam.

Ayaṁ vimokkhapatipassaddhīti.¹

Tatiyabhāṇavāraṁ

Vimokkhakathā.

¹ °paṭipassaddhi, S.

I

VI. MAHĀVAGGE GATIKATHĀ

1. GATISAMPATTIYĀ ñāṇasampayutte katinam hetūnam paccayā upapatti¹ hoti? Khattiyamahāsālānam brahmaṇamahāsālānam gahapatimahāsālānam kāmāvacarānam devānam ñāṇasampayutte katinam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti? Rūpāvacarānam devānam katinam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti? Arūpāvacarānam devānam katinam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti?

Gatisampatti�ā ñāṇasampayutte atṭhannam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti. Khattiyamahāsālānam brahmaṇamahāsālānam gahapatimahāsālānam kāmāvacarānam devānam ñāṇasampayutte atṭhannam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti. Rūpāvacarānam devānam atṭhannam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti. Arūpāvacarānam devānam atṭhannam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti.

2. Gatisampatti�ā ñāṇasampayutte katamesam atṭhanam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti? Kusalakkamma sa javanakkhaṇe tayo hetū kusalā, tasmiṁ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahajātāpaccayā honti; tena vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā² pi saṅkhārā. Nikantikkhaṇe dve hetū akusalā, tasmiṁ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahajātāpaccayā honti; tena vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā³ pi saṅkhārā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū abyākata, tasmiṁ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahajātāpaccayā honti; tena vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññānam viññāṇapaccayā pi nāmarūpam.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañcakkhandhā sahajātāpaccayā honti,

¹ uppatti, S. S₂.

² kusalapaccayā, S₂; kusalā paccayā, S.

³ akusalamūla°, S. S₂.

aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttpaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro mahābhūtā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttpaccayā honti; paṭisandbikkhaṇe tayo jīvitasaṅkhārā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttpaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañ ca rūpañ ca sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttpaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttpaccayā honti.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro khandhā arūpino sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttpaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañc' indriyāni sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttpaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttpaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañ ca viññāṇañ ca sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttpaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttpaccayā honti.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime atṭhavīsatī dhammā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttpaccayā honti.

Gatisampattiyyā nāṇasampayutte imesam̄ atṭhannam̄ hetūnam̄ paccayā upapatti hoti.

3. *Khattiyamahāsālānam̄ brahmaṇamahāsālānam̄ gaha-*

patimahāsālānam̄ kāmāvacarānam̄ devānam̄ nāṇasampay-

utte katamesam̄ atṭhannam̄ hetūnam̄ paccayā upapatti hoti? Kusalakammassa javanakkhaṇe tayo hetū kusalā, tasmiṁ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā pi saṅkhārā. Nikantikkhaṇe dve hetū akusalā, tasmiṁ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā pi saṅkhārā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū abyākataā, tasmiṁ khaṇe jātacetanāya

sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññānaṁ viññānapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṁ.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañcakkhandhā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro mahābhūtā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo jivitasāṅkhārā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañ ca rūpañ ca sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro khandhā arūpino sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañc' indriyāni sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañ ca viññānañ ca sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime atṭhavisati dhammā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti.

Khattiyamahāsālānaṁ bramaṇamahāsālānaṁ gahapati-mahāsālānaṁ kāmāvacarānaṁ devānaṁ ñānasampayutte imesam atṭhannam hetūnaṁ paccayā upapatti hoti.

4. Rūpāvacarānaṁ devānaṁ katamesam atṭhannam hetūnaṁ paccayā upapatti hoti?

Kusalakkamassa javanakkhaṇe tayo hetū kusalā . . . pe. . . . Rūpāvacarānaṁ devānaṁ imesam atṭhannam hetūnaṁ paccayā upapatti hoti.

Arūpavacarānaṁ devānaṁ katamesam atṭhannam hetū-

naṁ pacceyā upapatti hoti? Kusalakammassa javanakkhaṇe tayo hetū kusalā, tasmiṁ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahajātāpaccayā honti; tena vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā pi saṅkhārā. Nikantikkhaṇe dve hetū akusalā, tasmiṁ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahajātāpaccayā honti; tena vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā pi saṅkhārā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū abyākata, tasmiṁ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahajātāpaccayā honti; tena vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇam viññāṇapaccayā pi nāmarūpam.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro khandhā arūpino sahajātāpaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañc' indriyāni sahajātāpaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū sahajātāpaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañ ca viññāṇañ ca sahajātāpaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā sahajātāpaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime atṭhavisati dhammā sahajātāpaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti.

Arūpavacarāṇam devānaṁ imesaṁ atṭhannam hetūnaṁ paccayā upapatti hoti.

5. Gatisampattiya āñānavippayutte katinam hetūnaṁ paccayā upapatti hoti? Khattiyamahāsālānaṁ brahmaṇa-mahāsālānaṁ gahapatimahāsālānaṁ kāmāvacarāṇam devānaṁ āñānavippayutte katinam hetūnaṁ paccayā upapatti hoti? Rūpavacarāṇam devānaṁ katinam hetūnaṁ paccayā upapatti hoti? Arūpavacarāṇam devānaṁ katinam hetūnaṁ paccayā upapatti hoti?

Gatisampattiya āñānavippayutte channam hetūnaṁ paccayā upapatti hoti. Khattiyamahāsālānaṁ brahmaṇa-mahāsālānaṁ gahapatimahāsālānaṁ kāmāvacarāṇam devānaṁ āñānavippayutte channam hetūnaṁ paccayā upapatti

hoti. Rūpāvacarānam devānam channam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti. Arūpāvacarānam devānam channam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti.

6. Gatisampattiya ñānavippayutte katamesam channam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti? Kusalakammassa javanakkhaṇe dve hetū kusalā, tasmīm khaṇe jāacetanāya sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā pi sañkhārā. Nikantikkhaṇe dve hetū akusalā, tasmīm khaṇe jāacetanāya sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā pi sañkhārā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe dve hetū abyākatā, tasmīm khaṇe jāacetanāya sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇam, viññāṇapaccayā pi nāmarūpam.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañcakkhandbā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro mahābhūtā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo jīvitasañkhārā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañ ca rūpañ ca sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro dhammā arūpino sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattār' indriyāni sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe dve hetū sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañ ca viññāṇañ ca sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime dvādasa dhammā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime chabbisati dhammā sahajāta-paccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti.

Gatisampatti� nānavippayutte imesam channam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti.

Khattiyamahāsālānam brahmaṇamahāsālānam gahapati-mahāsālānam kāmāvacarānam devānam nānavippayutte katamesam channam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti ?

Kusalakammassa javanakkhaṇe dve hetū kusalā, tasmiṁ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahajātapaccayā honti ; tena vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā pi saṅkhārā . . . pe Khattiya-mahāsālānam brahmaṇamahāsālānam gahapati-mahāsālānam kāmāvacarānam devānam nānavippayutte imesam channam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti.

Gatikathā samattā.

I

VII. MAHĀVAGGE KAMMAKATHĀ

1. Ahosi kammaṁ ahosi kammavipāko, ahosi kammaṁ nāhosi kammavipāko, ahosi kammaṁ atthi kammavipāko, ahosi kammaṁ n'atthi kammavipāko, ahosi kammaṁ bhavissati kammavipāko, ahosi kammaṁ na bhavissati kammavipāko; atthi kammaṁ atthi kammavipāko, atthi kammaṁ n'atthi kammavipāko, atthi kammaṁ bhavissati kammavipāko, atthi kammaṁ na bhavissati kamma-vipāko; bhavissati kammaṁ bhavissati kammavipāko, bhavissati kammaṁ na bhavissati kammavipāko.

Ahosi kusalam kammaṁ ahosi kusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi kusalam kammaṁ nāhosi kusalassa kamma-
massa vipāko, ahosi kusalam kammaṁ atthi kusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi kusalam kammaṁ n'atthi kusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi kusalam kammaṁ bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi kusalam kammaṁ na bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko; atthi kusalam kammaṁ atthi kusalassa kammassa vipāko, atthi kusalam kammaṁ n'atthi kusalassa kammassa vipāko, atthi kusalam kammaṁ bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko, atthi kusalam kammaṁ na bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko; bhavissati kusalam kammaṁ bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko, bhavissati kusalam kammaṁ na bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko.

Ahosi akusalam kammaṁ ahosi akusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi akusalam kammaṁ nāhosi akusalassa kamma-
massa vipāko, ahosi akusalam kammaṁ atthi akusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi akusalam kammaṁ n'atthi akusa-
lassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi akusalam kammaṁ bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi akusalam kammaṁ na bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko; atthi

akusalam̄ kammaṁ atthi akusalassa kammassa vipāko, atthi akusalam̄ kammaṁ n'atthi akusalassa kammassa vipāko, atthi akusalam̄ kammaṁ bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko, atthi akusalam̄ kammaṁ na bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko; bhavissati akusalam̄ kammaṁ bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko, bhavissati akusalam̄ kammaṁ na bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko.

2. Ahosi sāvajjam̄ kammaṁ . . . pe . . . ahosi anavajjam̄ kammaṁ . . . pe . . . ahosi kañham̄ kammaṁ . . . pe . . . ahosi sukkam̄ kammaṁ . . . pe . . . ahosi sukhudrayam̄ kammaṁ . . . pe . . . ahosi dukkhudrayam̄ kammaṁ . . . pe . . . ahosi sukhavipākam̄ kammaṁ . . . pe . . . ahosi dukkhavipākam̄ kammaṁ ahosi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi dukkhavipākam̄ kammaṁ nāhosi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi dukkhavipākam̄ kammaṁ atthi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi dukkhavipākam̄ kammaṁ n'atthi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi dukkhavipākam̄ kammaṁ bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi dukkhavipākam̄ kammaṁ na bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko; atthi dukkhavipākam̄ kammaṁ atthi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, atthi dukkhavipākam̄ kammaṁ n'atthi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, atthi dukkhavipākam̄ kammaṁ bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, atthi dukkhavipākam̄ kammaṁ na bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko; bhavissati dukkhavipākam̄ kammaṁ bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, bhavissati dukkhavipākam̄ kammaṁ na bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko ti.

K a m m a k a t h ā.

I

VIII. MAHĀVAGGE VIPALLĀSAKATHĀ

PARIPUNÑANIDĀNĀNI

1. CATTĀRO 'me Bhikkhave saññāvipallāsā cittavipallāsā ditṭhivipallāsā. Katame cattāro?

Anicce Bhikkhave 'niccan' ti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso ditṭhivipallāso, dukkhe Bhikkhave 'sukhan' ti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso ditṭhivipallāso, anattani Bhikkhave 'attā' ti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso ditṭhivipallāso, asubhe Bhikkhave 'subhan' ti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso ditṭhivipallāso.

Ime kho Bhikkhave cattāro saññāvipallāsā cittavipallāsā ditṭhivipallāsā.

2. Cattāro 'me Bhikkhave na-saññāvipallāsā na-cittavipallāsā na-ditṭhivipallāsā. Katame cattāro?

Anicce Bhikkhave 'aniccan' ti na-saññāvipallāso na-cittavipallāso na - ditṭhivipallāso, dukkhe Bhikkhave 'dukkhan' ti na-saññāvipallāso na-cittavipallāso na-ditṭhivipallāso, anattani Bhikkhave 'anattā' ti na-saññāvipallāso na-cittavipallāso na-ditṭhivipallāso, asubhe Bhikkhave 'asubhan' ti na-saññāvipallāso na - cittavipallāso na-ditṭhivipallāso.

Ime kho Bhikkhave cattāro na-saññāvipallāsā na-cittavipallāsā na-ditṭhivipallāsā.

Anicce niccasaññino¹ dukkhe ca dukkhasaññino anattani ca 'attā' ti² asubhe subhasaññino, micchāditṭhigata³ sattā⁴ khittacittā visaññino

¹ aniccasaññino, S. S₂.

² anattani ca attasaññino, K.; nattāti anantanīti, S.; anattāni anattānīti, S₂.

³ micchāditthihata, S. S₂. M. K.

⁴ pattā, S. S₂. M.

te yogayuttā Mārassa ayogakkhemagāmino¹
 sattā gacchanti saṁsāraṁ² jātimaraṇagāmino,
 yadā ca Buddhā lokasmīm uppajjanti pabbhākara,
 te imam dhammam pakāsentī dukkhūpasamagāminam,
 tesam sutvāna sappaññā sacittam paccaladdhūm te,³
 aniccam aniccatō dakkhum⁴ dukkhamaddakkhum duk-
 khato⁵

anattani 'anattā' ti⁶ asubham asubhataddasum⁷
 sammādiṭṭhisamādānā sabbadukkham upaccagun ti.⁸

Ime cattāro vipallāsā diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa
 pahinā appahinā ti. Keci⁹ pahinā, keci appahinā. Anicce
 'niccan' ti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso
 pahino;¹⁰ dukkhe 'sukhan' ti saññā uppajjati, cittam
 uppajjati, diṭṭhivipallāso pahino; anattani 'attā' ti saññā-
 vipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso pahino; asubhe
 'subhan' ti saññā uppajjati, cittam uppajjati, diṭṭhi-
 vipallāso pahino.

Dvīsu vatthūsu cha vipallāsā pahinā; dvīsu vatthūsu
 dve vipallāsā pahinā, cattāro vipallāsā appahinā;¹¹ catūsu¹²
 vatthūsu atṭha vipallāsā pahinā, cattāro vipallāsā appa-
 hinā ti.

Vipallāsakathā.

¹ ayogakkhemino janā, M. K.; ayogakkhemassa gāmino, S. S₂. and K. as v.l.

² saṁsāra, S. ³ sagittaladdhake, S. S₂.

⁴ aniccam aniccavā cakkhum, S.; aniccam anicca cakkhum, S₂.

⁵ dukkhasamuddakato, S. S₂.

⁶ anattāni anattānīti, S. S₂; anattam ca anattato, K.

⁷ asubhvādasam, S.; asubhvādayam, S₂; ⁸taddasum, M. K.

⁸ upajjagun ti, M.; upajjagan ti, S. and K. as v.l.; uppajjanti, S₂.

⁹ ke pahinā ko ca appahinā, S. S₂. ¹⁰ bahino, S. S₂.

¹¹ pahinā, S. S₂. ¹² K. has appahinā ca catūsu.

I

IX. MAGGAKATHĀ

1. 'MAGGO' ti. Ken' atthena maggo?¹

Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanatthena sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, sahajātānam dhammānam upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānam pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, pativedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhitthānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripativedhāya² maggo c'eva hetu ca, saccābhīsamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patitthāpanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca ; abhiropanatthena³ sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappassa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, sahajātānam dhammānam upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānam pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, pativedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhitthānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripativedhāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saccābhīsamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patitthāpanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca ; parigahaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, sahajātānam dhammānam upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānam pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, pativedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhitthānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripativedhāya maggo c'eva hetu ca,

¹ Maggo kena maggo, S. S₂.

² uttarim pativedhāya, K. ; S. omits the whole clause.

³ abhiropanatthena, K.

saccābhīsamatayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patitīthāpanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca; samutīthānatthēna sammākammanto micchākammantassa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, sahajātānam dhammānam upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānam pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, pativedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhitīthānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripativedhāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saccābhīsamatayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patitīthāpanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca; vodānatthēna sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājīvassa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca . . . pe . . . pag-gahaṭṭhēna sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmassa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca . . . pe . . . uppātīthānatthēna sammāsati micchāsatiyā pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca . . . pe . . . avikkhepatthēna sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhissa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, sahajātānam dhammānam upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānam pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, pativedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhitīthānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripativedhāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saccābhīsamatayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patitīthāpanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca.

2. Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanatthēna sammāditthi . . . pe . . . avikkhepatthēna sammāsamādhi olārikassa kāmarāgasāññōjanassa patīghasaññōjanassa olārikassa kāmarāgānusayassa patīghānusayassa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, sahajātānam dhammānam upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānam pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, pativedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhitīthānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripativedhāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saccābhīsamatayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patitīthāpanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca.

Anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanatthēna sammāditthi . . . pe . . . avikkhepatthēna sammāsamādhi aṇusahagatassa

kāmarāgasāññojanassa pañighasaññojanassa aṇusahagatassa kāmarāgānusayassa pañighānusayassa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, sahajātānaṁ dhammānaṁ upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānaṁ pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, pañivedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhitthānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripativedhāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saccābhīsamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patitthāpanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca.

Arahattamaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepṭṭhena sammāsamādhi rūparāgassa arūparāgassa mānassa uddhaccassa avijjāya mānānusayassa bhavarāgānusayassa¹ avijjānusayassa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, sahajātānaṁ dhammānaṁ upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānaṁ pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, pañivedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhitthānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripativedhāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saccābhīsamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patitthāpanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca.

3. Dassanamaggo sammādiṭṭhi, abhiropanamaggo sammāsañkappo, pariggahamaggo sammāvācā, vodānāmaggo sammā-ājīvo, paggahamaggo sammāvāyāmo, upatthānamaggo sammāsatī, avikkhepamaggo sammāsamādhi ; upatthānamaggo satisambojjhaṅgo, pavicayamaggo dhanamavicasambojjhaṅgo, paggahamaggo viriyasambojjhaṅgo, pharaṇamaggo pītisambojjhaṅgo, upasamamaggo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo, avikkhepamaggo samādhīsambojjhaṅgo, pañisañkhanamaggo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo ; assaddhiye akampiyamaggo saddhābalaṁ, kosajje akampiyamaggo viriyabalaṁ, pamāde akampiyamaggo satibalaṁ, uddhacce akampiyamaggo samādhībalaṁ, avijjāya akampiyamaggo paññābalaṁ ; adhimokkhamaggo sadhīndriyāṁ, paggahamaggo viriyindriyāṁ, upatthāna-

¹ rāgānusayassa, K.

maggo satindriyām, avikkhepamaggo samādhindriyām, dassanamaggo paññindriyām. Ādhipateyyatthēna indriyām¹ maggo, akampiyatthēna balām² maggo, niyyānatthēna bojjhaṅgō³ maggo; hetutthēna maggo, upatthānatthēna satipatthānā maggo, padahaṭṭhēna⁴ sammappadhānā maggo, ijjhānatthēna iddhipādā maggo, tathaṭṭhēna saccāni⁵ maggo, avikkhepatthēna samatho maggo, anupassanaṭṭhēna vipassanā maggo, ekarasatthēna samatha-vipassanā maggo, anativattanatthēna yuganandhā⁶ maggo; samvaratthēna sīlavisuddhi maggo, avikkhepatthēna cittavisuddhi maggo, dassanatthēna ditthivisuddhi maggo; muttaṭṭhēna vimokkho maggo, paṭivedhatthēna vijjā maggo, pariccāgatthēna vimutti maggo, samucchedaṭṭhēna khaye nāpām maggo; chando mūlatthēna maggo, manasikārō samutthānatthēna maggo, phasso samodhānatthēna maggo, vedanā samosaranatthēna maggo, samādhi samukhātthēna maggo, sati ādhipateyyatthēna maggo, paññā taduttaratthēna⁷ maggo, vimutti sāratthēna maggo, amato-gadham nibbānām paryosānaṭṭhēna maggo ti.

M a g g a k a t h ā.

¹ indriyā, M.

² balā, M.

³ bojjhaṅgā, M.

⁴ padahanatthēna, K.

saccā, S. S.₂ K.

⁶ yuganaddhā, K.

⁷ tatuttaratthēna, S. M.

I

X. MAHĀVAGGE MĀṇḍAPEYYAKATHĀ

1. **MĀṇDAPĒYYĀM** idam Bhikkhave brahmacariyām satthari¹ sammukhibhūte.² Tividho³ maṇḍo satthari⁴ sammukhibhūte — desanāmaṇḍo paṭiggahamaṇḍo brahmacariyamaṇḍo.

Katamo desanāmaṇḍo?

Catunnaṁ ariyasaccānam ācikkhanā desanā paññapanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammām,⁵ catunnaṁ satipatṭhānānam . . . pe . . . catunnaṁ sammappadhānānam, catunnaṁ iddhipādānam, pañcannānam indriyānam, pañcannānam balānam, sattannām bojjhaṅgānam, ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa ācikkhanā desanā paññapanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammām. Ayaṁ desanāmaṇḍo.

Katamo paṭiggahamaṇḍo?

Bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo upāsakā upāsikāyo devā manussā, ye va pañ' aññe pi keci viññatāro.

Ayaṁ paṭiggahamaṇḍo.

Katamo brahmacariyamaṇḍo?

Ayaṁ eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidam — sammāditthi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvacā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Ayaṁ brahmacariyamaṇḍo.

2. 'Adhimokkhamāṇḍo saddhindriyām assaddhiyām kasato, assaddhiyām kasatām chaddetvā saddhindriyassa

¹ satthā, M. ; sattā, S. ; satta, S₂.

² samukhibhūto, S. S₂. M.

³ tivatta, M. ; tivimodhā, S₂.

⁴ satthari, S. S₂. M.

⁵ uttānikammām, K.

adhimokkhamanḍam pivatīti¹ maṇḍapeyyam; ‘paggahamando viriyindriyam kosajjam kasaṭo, kosajjam kasatam chaddetvā viriyindriyassa paggahamandam pivatīti’ maṇḍapeyyam; ‘upatṭhānamanḍo satindriyam pamādo kasaṭo, pamādam kasaṭam chaddetvā satindriyassa upatṭhānamanḍam pivatīti’ maṇḍapeyyam; ‘avikkhepamanḍo samādhindriyam uddhaccam kasaṭo, uddhaccam kasaṭam chaddetvā samādhindriyassa avikkhepamanḍam pivatīti’ maṇḍapeyyam; ‘dassanamanḍo paññindriyam avijjā kasaṭo, avijjam kasaṭam chaddetvā paññindriyassa dassanamanḍam pivatīti’ maṇḍapeyyam.

‘Assaddhiye akampiyamanḍo saddhābalam assaddhiyam kasaṭo, assaddhiyam kasaṭam chaddetvā saddhābalassa assaddhiye akampiyamanḍam pivatīti’ maṇḍapeyyam; ‘kosajje akampiyamanḍo viriyabalam kosajjam kasaṭo, kosajjam kasaṭam chaddetvā viriyabalam kosajje akampiyamanḍam pivatīti’ maṇḍapeyyam; ‘pamāde akampiyamanḍo satibalam pamādo kasaṭo, pamādam kasaṭam chaddetvā satibalassa pamāde akampiyamanḍam pivatīti’ maṇḍapeyyam; ‘uddhacce akampiyamanḍo samādhibalam uddhaccam kasaṭo, uddhaccam kasaṭam chaddetvā samādhibalassa uddhacce akampiyamanḍam pivatīti’ maṇḍapeyyam; ‘avijjāya akampiyamanḍo paññābalam avijjā kasaṭo, avijjam kasaṭam chaddetvā paññābalassa avijjāya akampiyamanḍam pivatīti’ maṇḍapeyyam.

‘Upatṭhānamanḍo satisambojjhaṅgo pamādo kasaṭo, pamādam kasaṭam chaddetvā satisambojjhaṅgassa upatṭhānamanḍam pivatīti’ maṇḍapeyyam; pavicayamanḍo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo avijjā kasaṭo, avijjam kasaṭam chaddetvā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa pavicayamanḍam pivatīti’ maṇḍapeyyam; ‘paggahamanḍo viriyasambojjhaṅgo kosajjam kasaṭo, kosajjam kasaṭam chaddetvā viriyasambojjhaṅgassa paggahamandam pivatīti’ maṇḍapeyyam; ‘pharanamanḍo pītisambojjhaṅgo parilāho kasaṭo, parilāham kasaṭam chaddetvā pītisambojjhaṅgassa pharanamanḍam pivatīti’ maṇḍapeyyam; ‘upasamamanḍo

¹ pivatīti, S. M.

passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dutṭhullam kasaṭo, dutṭhullam kasaṭam chaddetvā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa upasamaṇḍam pivatītī' maṇḍapeyyam; 'avikkhepamanḍo samādhisambojjhaṅgo uddhaccam kasaṭo, uddhaccam kasaṭam chaddetvā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa avikkhepamanḍam pivatītī' maṇḍapeyyam; 'paṭisaṅkhānamanḍo¹ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo appatisaṅkhānam² kasaṭo, appatisaṅkhānam kasaṭam chaddetvā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa paṭisaṅkhānamanḍam pivatītī' maṇḍapeyyam; 'dassanamanḍo sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi kasaṭo, micchādiṭṭhim kasaṭam chaddetvā sammādiṭṭhiyā dassanamanḍam pivatītī' maṇḍapeyyam; 'abhiropanamanḍo sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappo kasaṭo, micchāsaṅkappam kasaṭam chaddetvā sammāsaṅkappassa abhiropanamanḍam pivatītī' maṇḍapeyyam; 'pariggahamaṇḍo sammāvācā micchāvācā kasaṭo, micchāvācam kasaṭam chaddetvā sammāvācāya pariggahamaṇḍam pivatītī' maṇḍapeyyam; 'samuṭṭhānamanḍo sammākammanto micchākammanto kasaṭo, micchākammantam kasaṭam chaddetvā sammākammantassa samuṭṭhānamanḍam pivatītī' maṇḍapeyyam; 'vodānamanḍo sammā-ājivo micchā-ājivo kasaṭo, micchā-ājivam kasaṭam chaddetvā sammā-ājivassa vodānamanḍam pivatītī' maṇḍapeyyam; 'paggahamaṇḍo sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmo kasaṭo, micchāvāyām kasaṭam chaddetvā sammāvāyāmassa paggahamanḍam pivatītī' maṇḍapeyyam; 'upatṭhānamanḍo sammāsatī micchāsatī kasaṭo, micchāsatīm kasaṭam chaddetvā sammāsatīyā upatṭhānamanḍam pivatītī' maṇḍapeyyam; 'avikkhepamanḍo sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhi kasaṭo, micchāsamādhim kasaṭam chaddetvā sammāsamādhissa avikkhepamanḍam pivatītī' maṇḍapeyyam.

3. Atthi manḍo, atthi peyyam, atthi kasaṭo.³

Adhimokkhamaṇḍo saddhindriyam assaddhiyam kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; paggahamanḍo viriyindriyam kosajjam kasaṭo, yo tattha

¹ paṭisaṅkhāpanamanḍo, S. ² appaṭisaṅkhā, M.

³ adhimando adhipateyyam adhikasaṭo adhikasaṭam, S.

attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; upatthānamanḍo satindriyam pamādo kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; avikkhepamāndo samādhindriyam uddhaccam kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; dassanamāndo paññindriyam avijjā kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam.

Assaddhiye akampiyamāndo saddhābalam assaddhiyam kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; kosajje akampiyamāndo viriyabalam kosajjam kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; pamāde akampiyamāndo satibalam pamādo kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; uddhacce akampiyamāndo samādhibalam uddhaccam kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; avijjāya akampiyamāndo paññābalam avijjā kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam.

Upaṭhānamāndo satisambojjhaṅgo pamādo kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; pavicayamāndo dhammavicasambojjhaṅgo avijjā kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; paggahamāndo viriyasambojjhaṅgo kosajjam kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; pharanamāndo pītisambojjhaṅgo parilāho kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; upasamāndo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo duṭṭhullam kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; avikkhepamāndo samādhisambojjhaṅgo uddhaccam kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; paṭisaṅkhānamāndo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo appaṭisaṅkhānam kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam.

Dassanamāndo sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; abhiropanamāndo sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappo kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; pariggahamāndo sammāvācā micchāvācā kasaṭo, yo tattha

attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; samuṭṭhānamando sammākammanto micchākammanto kasaṭo, yo tathā attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; vodānamando sammā-ājivo micchā-ājivo kasaṭo, yo tathā attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; paggahamando sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmo kasaṭo, yo tathā attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; upaṭṭhānamando sammāsati micchāsati kasaṭo, yo tathā attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam; avikkhepamando sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhi kasaṭo, yo tathā attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idam peyyam.

4. Dassanamāndo sammādiṭṭhi, abhiropanamāndo sammāsākappo, pariggahamando sammāvācā, samuṭṭhānamando sammākammanto, vodānamando sammā-ājivo, paggahamando sammāvāyāmo, upaṭṭhānamando sammāsati, avikkhepamando sammāsamādhi; upaṭṭhānamando satisambojjhaṅgo, pavicayamando dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo, paggahamando viriyasambojjhaṅgo, pharaṇamando pītisambojjhaṅgo, upasamamando passaddhisambojjhaṅgo, avikkhepamando samādhisambojjhaṅgo, paṭisāṅkhānamando upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo; assaddhiye akampiyamando saddhābalam, kosajje akampiyamando viriyabalam, pamāde akampiyamando satibalam, uddhacce akampiyamando samādhibalam, avijjāya akampiyamando paññabalam; adhimokkhamando saddhindriyam, paggahamando viriyindriyam, upaṭṭhānamando satindriyam, avikkhepamando samādhindriyam, dassanamāndo paññindriyam.

Ādhipateyyatṭhena indriyam¹ māndo, akampiyatṭhena balam māndo, niyyānatṭhena bojjhaṅgo māndo, hetuṭṭhena maggo māndo, upaṭṭhānatṭhena satipatṭhānā māndo, padhanaṭṭhena sammappadhānā māndo, ijjhanaṭṭhena idhipādā māndo; avikkhepatṭhena samatho māndo, anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā māndo, ekarasatṭhena samathavipassanā māndo, anativattanatṭhena yuganandhā māndo; samvaratṭhena silavisuddhi māndo, avikkhepatṭhena cittavisuddhi māndo, dassanatṭhena ditthivisuddhi māndo;

¹ indriyā, M.

muttaṭṭhena vimokkho māṇḍo, paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjā māṇḍo, pariccāgaṭṭhena vimutti māṇḍo, samucchedaṭṭhena khaye nānām māṇḍo, paṭipassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde nānām māṇḍo. Chando mūlatṭhena māṇḍo, manasikāro samutṭhānaṭṭhena māṇḍo, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena¹ māṇḍo, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena māṇḍo, samādhi pamukhaṭṭhena māṇḍo, sati ādhipateyyaṭṭhena māṇḍo, paññā taduttaraṭṭhena māṇḍo, vimutti sāratṭhena māṇḍo, amatogadham nibbānaṁ pariyoṣānaṭṭhena māṇḍo ti.

Māṇḍapeyyakathā niṭṭhitā.

Bhānavāraṁ.

Mahāvaggo paṭhamo.

Tassa vaggassa udānaṁ bhavati.

Nāṇa diṭṭhi ca assāsā
Indriya vimokkha pañcamā
Gati kamma vipallāsā
Maggo maṇdena te dasā² ti.

Esanikāyavaro³ ṭhapito asamo paṭhamo⁴ pavaro varo ca vaggio⁵ ti.

¹ samotanāṭṭhena, M.

² terasā, M.

³ esanikāyavasena, M.

⁴ M. omits.

⁵ varamaggo, K.

II

YUGANANDHAVAGGO

I. YUGANANDHAKATHĀ

1. Evam me sutam.

Ekam samayam āyasmā Ānando Kosambiyaṁ viharati Ghositārāme. Tatra kho āyasmā Ānando bhikkhū āmantesi. ‘Āvuso Bhikkave’¹ ti. ‘Āvuso’ ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Ānando etad avoca—‘Yo hi koci āvuso bhikkhu vā bhikkhunī vā mama santike Arahattapattim² byākaroti, sabbaso catūhi maggehi etesam vā aññatarena. Katamehi catūhi?

Idh’ āvuso bhikkhu samathapubbaṅgamam vipassanam bhāveti, tassa samathapubbaṅgamam vipassanam bhāvayato maggo sañjāyati. So tam maggam āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tassa tam maggam āsevato bhāvayato bahulikaroto saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu vipassanāpubbaṅgamam samathaṁ bhāveti, tassa vipassanāpubbaṅgamam samathaṁ bhāvayato maggo sañjāyati. So tam maggam āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti; tassa tam maggam āsevato bhāvayato bahulikaroto saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti.³

Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu samathavipassanam yuganandham⁴ bhāveti, tassa samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāvayato maggo sañjāyati. So tam maggam āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti; tassa tam maggam āsevato bhāva-

¹ K. omits Bhikkhave.

² arahattapattam, S. M.; arahattapattham, S₂.; arahattam, K.

³ byantihonti, M. K.

⁴ yuganaddham, K., with yuganandham as v.l.

yato bahulikaroto saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byanti-honti.

Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhuno dhammaduddhaccaviggahitam mānasam¹ hoti. So āvuso samayo, yan tam cittam ajjhattāñ ñeva santiñthati sannisidati, ekodi hoti samādhiyati; tassa maggo sañjāyati. So tam maggāñ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tassa tam maggāñ āsevato bhāvayato bahulikaroto saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti. Yo hi koci āvuso bhikkhu vā bhikkhunī vā mama santike Arahattapattim² byākaroti, sabbaso imehi catūhi maggehi etesam vā aññatarenāti.

2. Katham samathapubbañgamañ vipassanam bhāveti? Nekkhammavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, tattha jāte dhamme aniccato anupassanatthena vipassanā, dukkhati anupassanatthena vipassanā, anattato anupassanatthena vipassanā. Iti pāthamañ samatho, pacchā vipassanā; tena vuccati—samathapubbañgamañ vipassanam bhāveti.

‘Bhavetiti.’ Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānañ dhammānañ anativattanatthena bhāvanā, indriyānañ ekarasatthena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanatthena bhāvanā, āsevanatthena bhāvanā.

‘Maggo sañjāyatīti.’ Katham maggo sañjāyati? Dasanātthena sammādiñthi maggo sañjāyati, abhiropanañthena sammāsañkappo maggo sañjāyati, pariggahañthena sammāvācā maggo sañjāyati, samuññhānañthena sammākam-manto maggo sañjāyati, vodānañthena sammā-ājivo maggo sañjāyati, paggahañthena sammāvāyāmo maggo sañjāyati, upaññhanatthena sammāsatī maggo sañjāyati, avikkhep-ñthena sammāsamādhi maggo sañjāyati. Evam maggo sañjāyati.

‘So tam maggāñ āsevati bhāveti bahulikarotīti.’

‘Āsevatīti.’ Katham āsevati? Āvajjanto āsevati, jānanto āsevati, passanto āsevati, paccavekkhanto āsevati,

¹ dhammaduddhaccāviggahitamānasam, K.; ^oviggāhikamānasam, S₂; ^oviggāhitamānasa, S.

² arahattam, S. S₂.

cittām adhitthahanto āsevati ; saddhāya adhimuccanto āsevati, viriyām pagganhanto āsevati, satim upatthapento āsevati, cittām samādahanto āsevati, paññāya pajānanto āsevati ; abhiññeyyām abhijānanto āsevati, pariññeyyām pariñānanto āsevati, pahātabbam pajahanto āsevati, bhāvettabbam bhāvento āsevati, sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto āsevati. Evaṁ āsevati.

‘Bhāvetītī.’ Katham bhāveti ? Āvajjanto bhāveti, jānanto bhāveti, passanto bhāveti, paccavekkhanto bhāveti, cittām adhitthahanto bhāveti ; saddhāya adhimuccanto bhāveti, viriyām pagganhanto bhāveti, satim upatthapento bhāveti, cittām samādahanto bhāveti, paññāya pajānanto bhāveti ; abhiññeyyām abhijānanto bhāveti, pariññeyyām pariñānanto bhāveti, pahātabbam pajahanto bhāveti, bhāvettabbam bhāvento bhāveti, sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto bhāveti. Evaṁ bhāveti.

‘Bahulikarotītī.’ Katham bahulikaroti ? Āvajjanto bahulikaroti, jānanto bahulikaroti, passanto bahulikaroti, paccavekkhanto bahulikaroti, cittām adhitthahanto bahulikaroti ; saddhāya adhimuccanto bahulikaroti, viriyām pagganhanto bahulikaroti, satim upatthapento bahulikaroti, cittām samādahanto bahulikaroti, paññāya pajānanto bahulikaroti ; abhiññeyyām abhijānanto bahulikaroti, pariññeyyām pariñānanto bahulikaroti, pahātabbam pajahanto bahulikaroti, bhāvettabbam bhāvento bahulikaroti, sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto bahulikaroti. Evaṁ bahulikaroti.

‘Tassa tam maggām āsevato bhāvayato bahulikaroto saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihontītī.’ Katham saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti ?

Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyaditthi vicikicchā sīlabbataparamāso, imāni tīni saññojanāni pahiyanti ; ditthānusayo vičikicchānusayo, ime dve anusayā byantihonti.

Sakadāgāmimaggena olārikām kāmarāgasaññojanām paṭighasaññojanām, imāni dve saññojanāni pahiyanti, olāriko kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo, ime dve anusayā byantihonti.

Anāgāmimaggena aṇusahagatām kāmarāgasaññojanām

paṭighasaññojanām, imāni dve saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusahagato kāmarāganusayo paṭighānusayo, ime dve anusayā byantihonti. Arahattamaggena rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccam avijjā—imāni pañca saññojanāni pahiyanti, mānānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo—ime tayo anusayā byantihonti. Evam saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

3. Abyāpādavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, ālokasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, tattha jāte dhamme aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhatō anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā. Iti paṭhamam samatho; pacchā vipassanā; tena vuccati—samathapubbaṅgamam vipassanām bhāveti.

‘Bhāvetīti.’ Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānam dhammānam anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānam ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

‘Maggo sañjāyatīti.’ Katham maggo sañjāyati? Das-sanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi maggo sañjāyati, abhiropanatṭhena sammāsaṅkappo maggo sañjāyati . . . pe . . . avikkhep-attēna sammāsamādhi maggo sañjāyati. Evam maggo sañjāyati.

‘So tam maggam āsevati bhāveti bahulikarotīti.’ ‘Āsevati.’ Katham āsevati? Āvajjanto āsevati, jānanto āsevati . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto āsevati. Evam āsevati.

‘Bhāvetīti.’ Katham bhāveti? Āvajjanto bhāveti, jānanto bhāveti . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto bhāveti. Evam bhāveti.

‘Bahulikarotīti.’ Katham bahulikaroti? Āvajjanto bahulikaroti, jānanto bahulikaroti . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto bahulikaroti. Evam bahulikaroti.

‘Tassa tam maggam āsevato bhāvayato bahulikaroto saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihontīti.’ Katham saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti?

Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyadīṭhi vicikicchā sīlabbata-parāmāso, imāni tiṇi saññojanāni pahiyanti; dīṭhānusayo vickicchānusayo, ime dve anusayā byantihonti.

Sakadāgāmimaggena olārikām kāmarāgasaññojanām paṭighasāññojanām, imāni dve saññojanāni pahiyanti, olāriko kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo, ime dve anusayā byantihonti.

Anāgāmimaggena aṇusahagataṁ kāmarāgasaññojanām paṭighasāññojanām, imāni dve saññojanāni pahiyanti, aṇusahagato kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo, ime dve anusayā byantihonti. Arahattamaggena rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccam avijjā—imāni pañca saññojanāni pahiyanti, mānānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo—ime tayo anusayā byantihonti. Evam saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Evam samathapubbaṅgamam vipassanām bhāveti.

4. Katham vipassanāpubbaṅgamam samatham bhāveti? Aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhatō anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā; tattha jātānam dhammānañ ca vossaggārammaṇatā¹ cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Iti paṭhamam vipassanā pacchā samatho; tena vuccati—vipassanāpubbaṅgamam samatham bhāveti.

‘Bhāvetīti.’ Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā . . . pe. . . . ‘Maggo sañjāyatīti.’

Katham maggo sañjāyati? . . . pe. . . . Evam maggo sañjāyati . . . pe. . . . Evam saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Rūpam aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, rūpam dukkhatō anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, rūpam anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā; tattha jātānam dhammānañ ca vossaggārammaṇatā¹ cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Iti paṭhamam vipassanā pacchā samatho; tena vuccati—vipassanāpubbaṅgamam samatham bhāveti.

‘Bhāvetīti.’ Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe. . . . Evam saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti. Vedanām,

¹ vosakkārammaṇatā, S. S₂.; vavassaggārammaṇatā, M.

saññām, saṅkhāre, viññāṇam, cakkhum . . . pe . . . jarā-maraṇam aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, jarā-maraṇam dukkhato . . . pe . . . anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā; tattha jātānam dhammānañ ca vossaggārammañatā cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Iti pathamām vipassanā, pacchā samatho; tena vuccati—vipassanā-pubbaṅgamām samatham bhāveti.

‘Bhāvetīti.’ Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe. . . . Evam saññōjanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Evam vipassanāpubbaṅgamām samatham bhāveti.

5. Katham samathavipassanām yuganandham bhāveti? So lasahi ākārehi samathavipassanām yuganandham bhāveti—ārammaṇaṭṭhena gocaratṭhena pahānaṭṭhena pariccāgatṭhena vutṭhānaṭṭhena vivatṭtanaṭṭhena santatṭhena pañitatṭhena vimuttaṭṭhena anāsavaṭṭhena tarapaṭṭhena animittatṭhena appañihitaṭṭhena suññataṭṭhena ekarasaṭṭhena anativattanaṭṭhena yuganandhaṭṭhena.¹

Katham ārammaṇaṭṭhena samathavipassanām yuganandham bhāveti? Uddhaccam pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi nirodhārammañ, avijjam pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhārammañ. Iti ārammaṇaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññām nātivattantī;² tena vuccati—ārammaṇaṭṭhena samathavipassanām yuganandham bhāveti.

‘Bhāvetīti.’ Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe. . . . Evam saññōjanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Evam ārammaṇaṭṭhena samathavipassanām yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham gocaratṭhena samathavipassanām yuganandham bhāveti? Uddhaccam pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi nirodhagocaro, avijjam pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti gocaratṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññām

¹ All MSS. and K. agree in giving seventeen ways instead of sixteen, and in omitting the detailed treatment of the last three.

² nātivattanti, S. S₂.

nātivattantiti ; tena vuccati — gocarātthena samathavipassanām yuganandham bhāveti.

6. Katham pahānatthena samathavipassanām yuganandham bhāveti ? Uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi nirodhagocaro, avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti pahānatthena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññām nātivattantiti ; tena vuccati—pahānatthena samathavipassanām yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham pariccāgaṭṭhena samathavipassanām yuganandham bhāveti ? Uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca pariccajato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi nirodhagocaro, avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca pariccajato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti pariccāgaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññām nātivattantiti ; tena vuccati—pariccāgaṭṭhena samathavipassanām yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham vuṭṭhānatthena samathavipassanām yuganandham bhāveti ? Uddhaccasahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi nirodhagocaro, avijjāsahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti vuṭṭhānatthena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññām nātivattantiti ; tena vuccati—vuṭṭhānatthena samathavipassanām yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham vivatṭanatthena samathavipassanām yuganandham bhāveti ? Uddhaccasahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vivatṭato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi nirodhagocaro, avijjāsahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vivatṭato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti vivatṭanatthena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññām nātivattantiti ; tena vuccati—vivatṭanatthena samathavipassanām yuganandham bhāveti.

7. Katham santatthena samathavipassanām yuganandham bhāveti ? Uddhaccām pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi santo hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjam

pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā santā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti santaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññām nātivattantīti ; tena vuccati—santaṭṭhena samathavipassanām yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham pañītaṭṭhena samathavipassanām yuganandham bhāveti ? Uddhaccam pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi pañīto hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjam pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā pañītā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti pañītaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññām nātivattantīti ; tena vuccati—pañītaṭṭhena samathavipassanām yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham vimuttaṭṭhena samathavipassanām yuganandham bhāveti ? Uddhaccam pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi vimutto hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjam pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā vimuttā hoti nirodhagocarā ; iti rāgavirāgā cetovimutti, avijjāvirāgā paññāvimutti. Iti vimuttaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññām nātivattantīti ; tena vuccati—vimuttaṭṭhena samathavipassanām yuganandham bhāveti.

8. Katham anāsavaṭṭhena samathavipassanām yuganandham bhāveti ? Uddhaccam pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi kāmāsavena anāsavo hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjam pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā avijjāsavena anāsavā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti anāsavaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññām nātivattantīti ; tena vuccati—anāsavaṭṭhena samathavipassanām yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham taranāṭṭhena samathavipassanām yuganandham bhāveti ? Uddhaccasahagatakilesahi ca khandhehi ca tarato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi nirodhagocaro, avijjāsahagatakilesahi ca khandhehi ca tarato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti taranāṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññām nātivattantīti ; tena vuccati—taranāṭṭhena samathavipassanām yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham animittaṭṭhena samathavipassanām yuganandham bhāveti ?

dham̄ bhāveti? Uddhaccam̄ pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi sabbanimittehi animitto hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjam̄ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā sabbanimittehi animittā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti animittaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññam̄ nātivattantiti; tena vuccati—animittaṭṭhena samathavipassanām̄ yuganandham̄ bhāveti.

Kathaṁ appaṇihitaṭṭhena samathavipassanām̄ yuganandham̄ bhāveti? Uddhaccam̄ pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi sabbapaṇidīhi appaṇihito hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjam̄ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā sabbapaṇidīhi appaṇihitā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti appaṇihitaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññam̄ nātivattantiti; tena vuccati—appaṇihitaṭṭhena samathavipassanām̄ yuganandham̄ bhāveti.

Kathaṁ suññataṭṭhena samathavipassanām̄ yuganandham̄ bhāveti? Uddhaccam̄ pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi sabbābhinevesehi suñño hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjam̄ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā sabbābhinevesehi suññā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti suññataṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññam̄ nātivattantiti; tena vuccati—suññataṭṭhena samathavipassanām̄ yuganandham̄ bhāveti.

‘Bhāvetiti.’ Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānam̄ dhammānam̄ anātivattanāṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānam̄ ekarasāṭṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanāṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā . . . pe . . . maggo sañjāyatiti. Kathaṁ maggo sañjāyati? . . . pe. . . . Evaṁ maggo sañjāyati . . . pe. . . . Evaṁ saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti. Evaṁ suññataṭṭhena samathavipassanām̄ yuganandham̄ bhāveti. Imehi sojasahi ākārehi samathavipassanām̄ yuganandham̄ bhāveti. Evaṁ samathavipassanām̄ yuganandham̄ bhāveti.

9. Kathaṁ dhammadhaccaviggahitām̄ mānasām̄¹ hoti? Anieccato manasikaroto obhāso uppajjati.

¹ dhammadhaccam̄ viggamānasām̄, S.

‘Obhāso dhammo’ ti obhāsam āpajjati,¹ tato vikkhepo uddhaccam,² tena³ uddhaccena viggahitamānaso aniccato upatṭhānam yathābhūtam nappajānāti, dukkhato upatṭhānam yathābhūtam nappajānāti, anattato upatṭhānam yathābhūtam nappajānāti; tena vuccati—dhammaduddhaccaviggahitamānaso⁴ hoti. So samayo,⁴ yan tam cittam ajjhattañ ñeva santiññhati sannisidati ekodi hoti samādhiyati; tassa maggo sañjāyatūti. Katham maggo sañjāyati? . . . pe. . . . Evam maggo sañjāyati . . . pe. . . . Evam saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Aniccato manasikaroto ñānam uppajjati, pīti uppajjati, passaddhi uppajjati, sukham uppajjati, adhimokkho uppajjati, paggaho⁵ uppajjati, upatṭhānam uppajjati, upekkhā uppajjati, nikanti uppajjati. ‘Nikanti dhammo’ ti nikantim⁶ āpajjati,⁷ tato vikkhepo uddhaccam, tena uddhaccena viggahitamānaso aniccato upatṭhānam yathābhūtam nappajānāti, dukkhato upatṭhānam yathābhūtam nappajānāti, anattato upatṭhānam yathābhūtam nappajānāti; tena vuccati—dhammaduddhaccaviggahitamānaso hoti. So samayo, yan tam cittam ajjhattañ ñeva santiññhati sannisidati ekodi hoti samādhiyati; tassa maggo sañjāyatūti. Katham maggo sañjāyati? . . . pe. . . . Evam maggo sañjāyati . . . pe. . . . Evam saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Dukkhato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . anattato manasikaroto obhāso uppajjati, ñānam uppajjati, pīti uppajjati, passaddhi uppajjati, sukham uppajjati, adhimokkho uppajjati, paggaho uppajjati, upatṭhānam uppajjati, upekkhā uppajjati, nikanti uppajjati. ‘Nikanti dhammo’ ti nikantim āpajjati, tato vikkhepo uddhaccam, tena uddhaccena viggahitamānaso anattato upatṭhānam aniccato upatṭhānam dukkhato upatṭhānam yathābhūtam nappa-

¹ apaccatīti, S.; aniccati, S₂; āvajjati, K.

² uddhaccantena, K.

³ °mānaso, S. S₂. M.; °mānasam, K.

⁴ So mayo, S. S₂. ⁵ paggāho, K.

⁶ nikanti, S. S₂. M. ⁷ āvajjati, S. S₂. K.

jānāti; tena vuccati — dhammaduddhaccaviggahitamānaso hoti . . . pe . . . Evaṁ saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

10. Rūpāṁ aniccato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . rūpāṁ dukkhato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . rūpāṁ anattato manasikaroto, vedanām . . . pe . . . saññām, saṅkhāre, viññānam, cakkhum . . . pe . . . jarāmaranām aniccato manasikaroto, jarāmaranām dukkhato manasikaroto, jarāmaranām anattato manasikaroto obhāso uppajjati, ñānam uppajjati . . . pe . . . nikanti uppajjati. 'Nikanti dhammo' ti nikantiṁ āpajjati, tato vikkhepo uddhaccaṁ, tena uddhaccaena viggahitamānaso jarāmaranām anattato upatṭhānam, jarāmaranām aniccato upatṭhānam, jarāmaranām dukkhato upatṭhānam yathābhūtam nappajānāti; tena vuccati —dhammaduddhaccaviggahitamānaso hoti. So samayo . . . pe . . . Evaṁ saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti. Evaṁ dhammaduddhaccaviggahitamānaso hoti.

Obhāse c'eva ñāne ca
pitiyā ca vikampati
passaddhiyā sukhe c'eva
yehi cittam pavedhati
adhimokkhe ca paggāhe
upatthāne ca kampati¹
upekkhāvajjanāya² c'eva
upekkhāya³ ca nikantiyā.
Imāni dasa ṭhānāni⁴
paññāy' yassa paricitā
dhammaduddhaccakusalō hoti
na ca sammohām gacchati.⁵
Vikkhipati⁶ c'eva kilissati⁷ ca
cavati cittabhāvanā

¹ pakampati, S.; vikampati, K; kampati, S₂.

² upekkhāvajjanā, S. S₂.

³ ṭhapekāya, S.; ṭhapekkhāya, S₂.

⁴ dassatāna, S. S₂.

⁵ sammohagacchati, K.

⁶ vikkhipati, S.; vikkippam eva, S₂; vikampati, K.

⁷ kilisati, S. S₂.

vikkhipati kilissati
 bhāvanā parihāyati,
 visujjhati¹ na² kilissati
 bhāvanā na² parihāyati³
 na ca vikkhipati⁴ cittam
 na⁵ kilissati na cavati bhāvanā.⁶
 Imehi catūhi thānehi
 cittasaṅkhepavikkhepam⁷
 avikkhepam viggahitam
 dasatthānehi pajānātīti.

Yuganandhakatha.

¹ vikkhipati, S. S₂, M.; text, K.

² S. S₂. omit na. ³ pariyyatīti, S. S₂.

⁴ vikkhipate, M. K.; vikkhippavo, S. S₂.

⁵ S. S₂. omit na. ⁶ cittabhāvanā, S. S₂. M.

⁷ From here to the end the following are the MS. readings: cittassa sankhepavikkhapavigahitam dasa thāne sampajānātīti, M.; cittassa sankhepaviggahita ānā sampajānātīti, S.; cittassa sankhepavikkhepa āvikkhepanā samyojjānātīti, S₂.; cittassa sankhepam vikkhepam viggahitam dasatthānehi sampajānātīti, K.

II

II. YUGANANDHAVAGGE SACCAKATHA

PARIPUNNAKATHĀNIDĀNAM¹

1. CATTĀR' imāni Bhikkhave tathāni avitathāni anaññathāni. Katamāni cattāri?

'Idam dukkhan' ti Bhikkhave tathām etam avitathām etam anaññathām etam, 'ayaṁ dukkhasamudayo' ti tathām etam avitathām etam anaññathām etam, 'ayaṁ dukkhanirodho' ti tathām etam avitathām etam anaññathām etam, 'ayaṁ dukkhanirodthagagāminī paṭipadā' ti tathām etam avitathām etam anaññathām etam.

Imāni kho Bhikkhave cattāri tathāni avitathāni anaññathāni.

2. Kathām dukkham tathaṭṭhena² saccam? Cattāro dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā; dukkhassa pīlānaṭṭho³ saṅkhataṭṭho santāpaṭṭho⁴ vipariñāmaṭṭho. Ime cattāro dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā.

Evaṁ dukkham tathaṭṭhena saccam.

Kathām samudayo tathaṭṭhena saccam? Cattāro samudayassa samudayaṭṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā; samudayassa āyuhanāṭṭho nidānaṭṭho saññogatṭho palibodhaṭṭho.⁵ Ime cattāro samudayassa samudayaṭṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā.

Evaṁ samudayo tathaṭṭhena saccam.

Kathām nirodho tathaṭṭhena saccam? Cattāro niro-

¹ °nidāni, S. S₂; nidānāni, M.

² tathena, S. ³ miṭṭhaṭṭho, S. S₂.

⁴ paṭṭho, S₂; S. omits.

⁵ bahulibodhaṭṭho, S.; bahulikataṭṭho, S₂.

dhassa nirodhatthā tathā avitathā anaññathā : nirodhassa nissaranattho vivekattho¹ asañkhatatho amatatho. Ime cattāro nirodhassa nirodhatthā tathā avitathā anaññathā.

Evañ nirodho tathaṭhena saccam.

Kathañ maggo tathaṭhena saccam? Cattāro maggassa maggatthā tathā avitathā anaññathā : maggassa niyyānattho hetuttho² dassanattho ādhipateyyattho. Ime cattāro maggassa maggatthā tathā avitathā anaññathā.

Evañ maggo tathaṭhena saccam.

3. Katih' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekapatiṭivedhāni? Catūh' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekapatiṭivedhāni; tathaṭhena anattatthena saccatthena pativedhaṭhena. Imehi catūh' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yam ekasaṅgahitam, tam ekattam; ekattam ekena ñāñena paṭivijjhati' cattāri saccāni ekapatiṭivedhāni.

Kathañ tathaṭhena cattāri saccāni ekapatiṭivedhāni? Catūh' ākārehi tathaṭhena cattāri saccāni ekapatiṭivedhāni; dukkhassa dukkhattho tathaṭtho, samudayassa samudayattho tathaṭtho, nirodhassa nirodhattho tathaṭtho, maggassa maggattho tathaṭtho. Imehi catūh' ākārehi tathaṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yam ekasaṅgahitam, tam ekattam; ekattam ekena ñāñena paṭivijjhati' cattāri saccāni ekapatiṭivedhāni.

Kathañ anattatthena cattāri saccāni ekapatiṭivedhāni? Catūh' ākārehi anattatthena cattāri saccāni ekapatiṭivedhāni: dukkhassa dukkhattho anattattho, samudayassa samudayattho anattattho, nirodhassa nirodhattho anattattho, maggassa maggattho anattattho. Imehi catūh' ākārehi anattatthena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yam ekasaṅgahitam, tam ekattam; ekattam ekena ñāñena paṭivijjhati' cattāri saccāni ekapatiṭivedhāni.

Kathañ saccatthena cattāri saccāni ekapatiṭivedhāni? Catūh' ākārehi saccatthena cattāri saccāni ekapatiṭivedhāni: dukkhassa dukkhattho saccattho, samudayassa samudayattho saccattho, nirodhassa nirodhattho saccattho, mag-

¹ vitonattho, S. S₂.

² hetattho, S₂. K.

gassa maggaṭṭho saccatṭho. Imehi catūh' ākārehi saccatṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. ‘Yam ekasaṅgahitām, tam ekattām; ekattām ekena nānena paṭivijjhātī’ cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

Kathām paṭivedhaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Catūh' ākārehi paṭivedhaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni: dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, samudayassa samudayaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, maggassa maggaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho. Imehi catūh' ākārehi paṭivedhaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. ‘Yam ekasaṅgahitām, tam ekattām; ekattām ekena nānena paṭivijjhātī’ cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

4. Kathām cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Yam aniccam, tam dukkham; yam aniccañ ca dukkhañ ca, tam anattā; yam aniccañ ca dukkhañ ca anattā ca, tam tathām; yam aniccañ ca dukkhañ ca anattā ca tathañ ca, tam saccam; yam aniccañ ca dukkhañ ca anattā ca tathañ ca saccāñ ca, tam ekasaṅgahitām. ‘Yam ekasaṅgahitām, tam ekattām; ekattām ekena nānena paṭivijjhātī’ cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

Katib' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Navah' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni: tathaṭṭhena anattāṭhena saccatṭhena paṭivedhaṭṭhena abhiññāṭṭhena pariññāṭṭhena pahānaṭṭhena bhāvanatṭhena sacchikiriyatṭhena. Imehi navah' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. ‘Yam ekasaṅgahitām, tam ekattām; ekattām ekena nānena paṭivijjhātī’ cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

5. Kathām tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Navah' ākārehi tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni: dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, samudayassa samudayaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, maggassa maggaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, abhiññāṭṭho tathaṭṭho, pariññāṭṭho tathaṭṭho, pahānassa pahānaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, bhāvanāya bhāvanatṭho tathaṭṭho, sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyatṭho tathaṭṭho. Imehi navah' ākārehi tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. ‘Yam ekasaṅgahitām, tam ekattām; ekattām ekena nānena paṭivijjhātī’ cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

Kathām anattatthēna . . . pe . . . saccatthēna . . . pe . . . pātivedhatthēna cattāri saccāni ekapātivedhāni? Navah' ākārehi pātivedhatthēna cattāri saccāni ekapātivedhāni: dukkhassa dukkhattho pātivedhattho, samudayassa samudayattho pātivedhattho, nirodhassa nirodhattho pātivedhattho, maggassa maggaṭṭho pātivedhattho, abhiññāya abhiññattho pātivedhattho, pariññāya pariññattho pātivedhattho, pahānassa pahānattho pātivedhattho, bhāvanāya bhāvanattho pātivedhattho, sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyattho pātivedhattho. Imehi navah' ākārehi pātivedhatthēna cattāri saccāni ekasangahitāni. 'Yām ekasangahitām, tam ekattām; ekattām ekena nāñena pātivijjhātī' cattāri saccāni ekapātivedhāni.

6. Kātih' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekapātivedhāni? Dvādasahi ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekapātivedhāni; tathaṭṭhēna anattatthēna saccatthēna pātivedhatthēna abhijānaṭṭhēna¹ pariṭānaṭṭhēna² dhammatthēna tathaṭṭhēna³ nāṭṭhēna sacchikiriyatthēna phassanaṭṭhēna⁴ abhisamayatthēna. Imehi dvādasahi ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekasangahitāni. 'Yām ekasangahitām, tam ekattām; ekattām ekena nāñena pātivijjhātī' cattāri saccāni ekapātivedhāni.

Kathām tathaṭṭhēna cattāri saccāni ekapātivedhāni? Soṭasahi ākārehi tathaṭṭhēna cattāri saccāni ekapātivedhāni: dukkhassa pīlanattho saṅkhataṭṭho santāpaṭṭho vipariñāmaṭṭho tathaṭṭho,⁵ samudayassa āyuhanaṭṭho niḍānaṭṭho saññogaṭṭho palibodhaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, nirodhassa nissaraṇaṭṭho vivekaṭṭho asaṅkhataṭṭho amataṭṭho tathaṭṭho, maggassa niyyānaṭṭho hetuṭṭho dassanaṭṭho ādhipateyyaṭṭho tathaṭṭho. Imehi soṭasahi ākārehi tathaṭṭhēna cattāri saccāni ekasangahitāni. 'Yām ekasangahitām, tam ekattām; ekattām ekena nāñena pātivijjhātī' cattāri saccāni ekapātivedhāni.

¹ abhijānaṭṭhēna, M. S₂. ² pariṭānaṭṭhēna, S. S₂. M.

³ S. S₂. omit tathaṭṭhēna, which thus occurs twice in the list. (?) tatraṭṭhēna.

⁴ passanaṭṭhēna, M.

⁵ tataṭṭho, S. S₂., always.

Kathām anattatthena . . . pe . . . saccatthena pativedhātthena abhijānanaatthena parijānanaatthena dhammatthena tathaatthena¹ nātatthena sacchikiriyatthena phasanaatthena abhisamayaatthena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Solasahi ākārehi abhisamayaatthena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni: dukkhassa pīlānaattho saṅkhatattho santāpaattho vipariñāmattho abhisamayaattho, samudayassa āyuhanaattho nidañāmattho saññogattho palibodhattho abhisamayaattho, nirodhassa nissarañāmattho vivekaattho asaṅkhataattho amataattho abhisamayaattho, maggassa niyānattho hetuttho dassanaattho ādhipateyyaattho abhisamayaattho. Imehi solasahi ākārehi abhisamayaatthena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. ‘Yām ekasaṅgahitām, tam ekatām; ekattām ekena nāñena pativijjhātī’ cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

7. Saccānam² kati lakkhaṇāni? Saccānam dve lakkhaṇāni: saṅkhatalakkhaṇañ ca asaṅkhatalakkhaṇañ ca. Saccānam imāni dve lakkhaṇāni.

Saccānam kati lakkhaṇāni? Saccānam cha lakkhaṇāni: saṅkhatalānam saccānam uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ṭhitānam³ aññathattām paññāyati; asaṅkhatassa saccassa na uppādo paññāyati, na vayo paññāyati, na ṭhitassa⁴ aññathattām paññāyati. Saccānam imāni cha lakkhaṇāni.

Saccānam kati lakkhaṇāni? Saccānam dvādasa lakkhaṇāni: dukkhasaccassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ṭhitassa aññathattām paññāyati; samudayasaccassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ṭhitassa aññathattām paññāyati; maggасaccassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ṭhitassa aññathattām paññāyati; nirodhasaccassa na uppādo paññāyati, na vayo paññāyati, na ṭhitassa aññathattām paññāyati. Saccānam imāni dvādasa lakkhaṇāni.

8. Catunnam saccānam kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati abyākatā? Samudayasaccām akusalām, maggасaccām

¹ tatatthena, S₂.; tathaatthena, S.

² saccāni, S. S₂.

³ paññāyatitikānam, S. S₂.

⁴ titassa, S.

kusalam, nirodhasaccam abyakataam, dukkhasaccam siyā kusalam siyā akusalam siyā abyakataam. Tīni¹ saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni, ekam saccam tīhi saccehi saṅgahitam vatthuvasena pariyāyena.

‘Siyā’ ti. Kathañ ca siyā? Yam dukkhasaccam akusalam samudayasaccam akusalam, evam akusalatthena dve saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni: ekasaccam dvīhi saccehi saṅgahitam. Yam dukkhasaccam kusalam maggasaccam kusalam, evam kusalatthena dve saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni: ekam saccam dvīhi saccehi saṅgahitam. Yam dukkhasaccam abyakataam nirodhasaccam abyakataam, evam abyakatathena dve saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni: ekasaccam dvīhi saccehi saṅgahitam. Evam siyā. Tīni saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni, ekasaccam tīhi saccehi saṅgahitam vatthuvasena pariyāyenāti.

9. Pubbe me Bhikkhave sambodhā² anabhisambuddhassa Bodhisattass’ eva sato etad ahosi—‘Ko nu kho rūpassa assādo, ko ādinavo, kiñ nissaraṇam? Ko vedanāya assādo, ko ādinavo, kiñ nissaraṇam? Ko saññāya assādo, ko ādinavo, kiñ nissaraṇam? Ko sañkhārāṇam assādo, ko ādinavo, kiñ nissaraṇam? Ko viññāṇassa assādo, ko ādinavo, kiñ nissaraṇam’ ti? Tassa mayham Bhikkhave etad ahosi—‘Yam kho rūpam paṭicca uppajjati sukham somanassam, ayañ rūpassa assādo; yam rūpam aniccam dukkham³ vipariñāmadhammañ, ayañ rūpassa ādinavo; yo rūpasiñ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānam, idam rūpassa nissaraṇam. Yam vedanam paṭicca . . . pe . . . yam saññam paṭicca, yam sañkhāre paṭicca, yam viññāṇam paṭicca uppajjati sukham somanassam, ayañ viññāṇassa assādo; yam viññāṇam aniccam dukkham vipariñāmadhammañ, ayañ viññāṇassa ādinavo; yo viññāṇasiñ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānam, idam viññāṇassa nissaraṇam.

10. Yāva kīvañ cāham⁴ Bhikkhave imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam evam assādañ ca assādato ādinavañ

¹ S. S₂. M. insert siyā before tīni.

² sambodhānam, S.

³ aniccam tam dukkham, S. M.

⁴ cāyam, S. S₂.

ca ādīnavato nissaraṇañ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṁ nabbhaññāsiṁ,¹ neva tāvāhaṁ² Bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrahmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaram sammāsambodhiṁ abhisambuddho³ paccāññāsiṁ. Yato ca khvāhaṁ Bhikkhave imesam pañcannāraṁ upādānakkhandhānaṁ evam assādañ ca assādato ādīnavato nissaraṇañ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṁ abbhaññāsiṁ, athāhaṁ Bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrahmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaram sammāsambodhiṁ abhisambuddho paccāññāsiṁ. Nārañ ca pana me dasanāraṁ udapādi ‘akuppā me cetovimutti, ayam antimā jāti, natth’ idāni punabbhavo’ ti.

11. ‘Yam rūpaṁ paticca uppajjati sukhami somanassam, ayam rūpassa assādo’ ti pahānapaṭivedho samudaya-saccam; ‘yam rūpaṁ aniccaṁ dukhami vipariñāma-dhammaṁ, ayam rūpassa ādīnavo’ ti pariññāpaṭivedho dukkhasaccam; ‘yo rūpasmim chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṁ, idam rūpassa nissaraṇan’ ti sacchikiriyāpaṭivedho nirodhasaccam; yā imesu tīsu thānesu ditthi saṅkappo vācā kammanto ājīvo vāyāmo sati samādhi bhāvanāpaṭivedho maggasaccam. ‘Yam vedanāraṁ paticca . . . pe . . . yam saññāraṁ paticca, yam saṅkhāre paticca, yam viññānaṁ paticca uppajjati sukhami somanassam, ayam viññānaṁ assādo’ ti pahānapaṭivedho samudaya-saccam; ‘yam viññānaṁ aniccaṁ dukhami vipariñāma-dhammaṁ, ayam viññānaṁ assādo’ ti pariññāpaṭivedho dukkhasaccam; ‘yo viññānaṁ asmiṁ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṁ, idam viññānaṁ assādo’ ti sacchikiriyāpaṭivedho nirodhasaccam; yā imesu tīsu thānesu ditthi saṅkappo vācā kammanto ājīvo vāyāmo sati samādhi bhāvanāpaṭivedho maggasaccam.

12. ‘Saccan’ ti.⁴ Katih’ ākārehi saccam? Tih’ ākā-

¹ nabbhaññāsi, S. S₂. M. ² tāvam, S. S₂.

³ abhisambodhiṁ, S₂; abhisambuddho ti, S. M.

⁴ K. omits saccan ti.

rehi saccam: esanatthena pariggahaṭṭhena paṭivedhaṭṭhena.

Katham esanatthena saccam? ‘Jarāmaranam kiṁ-nidānam kiṁ-samudayam kiṁ-jātikam kiṁ-pabhavan?’ ti evam esanatthena saccam. ‘Jarāmaranam jātinidānam jātisamudayam jātijātikam jātipabhavan’ ti evam pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Jarāmaranā ca pajānāti, jarāmaranā-samudayañ ca pajānāti, jarāmaranāirodhañ ca pajānāti, jarāmaranāirodhagāminipaṭipadañ ca pajānāti. Evam paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

‘Jāti kiṁ-nidāna kiṁ-samudayā kiṁ-jātikā kiṁ-pabhavā?’ ti evam esanatthena saccam. ‘Jāti bhavanidāna bhavasamudayā bhavajātikā bhavapabhavā’ ti evam pariggahaṭṭhena saccam.

Jātiñ ca pajānāti, jātisamudayañ ca pajānāti, jātinirodhañ ca pajānāti, jātinirodhagāminipaṭipadañ ca pajānāti. Evam paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

‘Bhavo kiṁ-nidāno kiṁ-samudayo kiṁ-jātiko kiṁ-pabhavo?’ ti evam esanatthena saccam. ‘Bhavo upādāna-nidāno upādānasamudayō upādānajātiko upādānapabhavo’ ti evam pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Bhavañ ca pajānāti, bhavasamudayañ ca pajānāti, bhavanirodhañ ca pajānāti, bhavanirodhagāminipaṭipadañ ca pajānāti. Evam paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

‘Upādānam kiṁ-nidānam kiṁ-samudayam kiṁ-jātikam kiṁ-pabhavan?’ ti evam esanatthena saccam. ‘Upādānam taṇhānidānam taṇhāsamudayam taṇhājātikam taṇhāpabhavan’ ti evam pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Upādānañ ca pajānāti, upādānasamudayañ ca pajānāti, upādānanirodhañ ca pajānāti, upādānanirodhagāminipaṭipadañ ca pajānāti. Evam paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

‘Taṇhā kiṁ-nidāna kiṁ-samudayā kiṁ-jātikā kiṁ-pabhavā?’ ti evam esanatthena saccam.

‘Taṇhā vedanānidāna vedanāsamudayā vedanājātikā vedanāpabhavā’ ti evam pariggahaṭṭhena saccam.

Taṇhāñ ca pajānāti, taṇhāsamudayañ ca pajānāti, taṇhānidānañ ca pajānāti, taṇhānidānirodhagāminipaṭipadañ ca pajānāti. Evam paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

‘Vedanā kiṁ-nidānā kiṁ-samudayā kiṁ-jātikā kiṁ-pabhavā?’ ti evam̄ esanat̄hena saccam̄. ‘Vedanā phassanidānā phassasamudayā phassajātikā phassapabhavā’ ti evam̄ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam̄. Vedanañ ca pajānāti, vedanāsamudayañ ca pajānāti, vedanānirodhañ ca pajānāti, vedanānirodhagāminipaṭipadañ ca pajānāti. Evam̄ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam̄.

‘Phasso kiṁ-nidāno kiṁ-samudayo kiṁ-jātiko kiṁ-pabhavo?’ ti evam̄ esanat̄hena saccam̄. ‘Phasso salā-yatananidāno salāyatanaśamudayo salāyatanajātiko salā-yatanapabhavo’ ti evam̄ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam̄. Phassañ ca pajānāti, phassasamudayañ ca pajānāti, phassanirodhañ ca pajānāti, phassanirodhaṭṭhagāminipaṭipadañ ca pajānāti. Evam̄ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam̄.

‘Salāyatanaṁ kiṁ-nidānam kiṁ-samudayaṁ kiṁ-jāti-kam kiṁ-pabhavan?’ ti evam̄ esanat̄hena saccam̄. ‘Salāyatanaṁ nāmarūpanidānam nāmarūpasamudayaṁ nāmarū-pajātikam nāmarūpapabhavan’ ti evam̄ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam̄. Salāyatanañ ca pajānāti, salāyatanaśamudayañ ca pajānāti, salāyatanaśanirodhañ ca pajānāti, salāyatana-nirodhaṭṭhagāminipaṭipadañ ca pajānāti. Evam̄ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam̄.

‘Nāmarūpaṁ kiṁ-nidānam kiṁ-samudayaṁ kiṁ-jāti-kam kiṁ-pabhavan?’ ti evam̄ esanat̄hena saccam̄. Nāmarūpaṁ viññāṇanidānam viññāṇasamudayaṁ viññāna-jātikam viññāṇapabhavan’ ti evam̄ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam̄. Nāmarūpañ ca pajānāti, nāmarūpasamudayañ ca pajānāti, nāmarūpanirodhañ ca pajānāti, nāmarūpa-nirodhaṭṭhagāminipaṭipadañ ca pajānāti. Evam̄ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam̄.

‘Viññāṇaṁ kiṁ-nidānam kiṁ-samudayaṁ kiṁ-jātikam kiṁ-pabhavan?’ ti evam̄ esanat̄hena saccam̄. ‘Viññāṇaṁ saṅkhāranidānam saṅkhārasamudayaṁ saṅkhāra-jātikam saṅkhārapabhavan’ ti evam̄ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam̄. Viññāṇañ ca pajānāti, viññāṇasamudayañ ca pajānāti, viññāṇanirodhañ ca pajānāti, viññāṇanirodhaṭṭhagāminipaṭipadañ ca pajānāti. Evam̄ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam̄.

‘Saṅkhārā kiṁ-nidānā kiṁ-samudayā kiṁ-jātikā kiṁ-pabhvā?’ ti evaṁ esanaṭṭhena saccam.

‘Saṅkhārā avijjānidānā avijjāsamudayā avijjājātikā avijjāpabhvā’ ti evaṁ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam.

Saṅkhāre ca pajānāti, saṅkhārasamudayañ ca pajānāti, saṅkhāranirodhañ ca pajānāti, saṅkhāranirodhagāminipatipadañ ca pajānāti. Evaṁ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

18. Jarāmaraṇam dukkhasaccam, jāti samudayasaccam, ubhinnam pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; jāti dukkhasaccam, bhavo samudayasaccam, ubhinnam pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhpajānanā maggasaccam; bhavo dukkhasaccam, upādānam samudayasaccam, ubhinnam pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhpajānanā maggasaccam; upādānam dukkhasaccam, taṇhā samudayasaccam, ubhinnam pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhpajānanā maggasaccam; taṇhā dukkhasaccam, vedanā samudayasaccam, ubhinnam pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhpajānanā maggasaccam; vedanā dukkhasaccam, phasso samudayasaccam, ubhinnam pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhpajānanā maggasaccam; phasso dukkhasaccam, saṭayatanañ samudayasaccam, ubhinnam pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhpajānanā maggasaccam; salayatanañ dukkhasaccam, nāmarūpañ samudayasaccam, ubhinnam pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhpajānanā maggasaccam; nāmarūpañ dukkhasaccam, viññānañ samudayasaccam, ubhinnam pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhpajānanā maggasaccam; viññānañ dukkhasaccam, saṅkhārā samudayasaccam, ubhinnam pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhpajānanā maggasaccam; saṅkhārā dukkhasaccam, avijjā samudayasaccam, ubhinnam pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhpajānanā maggasaccam.

Jarāmaraṇam dukkhasaccam, jāti siyā dukkhasaccam siyā samudayasaccam,¹ ubhinnam pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhpajānanā maggasaccam; jāti dukkha-

¹ jarāmaraṇam dukkhasaccam siyā samudayasaccam,
S. S. M.

saccaṁ, bhavo siyā dukkhasaccaṁ siyā samudayasaccaṁ, ubhinnam pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccaṁ, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccaṁ; . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā¹ dukkhasaccaṁ, avijjā siyā dukkhasaccaṁ siyā samudayasaccaṁ, ubhinnam pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccaṁ, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccaṁ ti.

Saccakathā.

Bhāṇavāraṁ.

¹ S. S₂. M. omit from here to the end.

II

III. YUGANANDHAVAGGE BOJJHAṄGAKATHĀ

SĀVATTHINIDĀNĀṂ.

1. SATT' ime Bhikkhave bojjhaṅgā. Katame satta ?

Satisambojjhaṅgo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo viriyasambojjhaṅgo pītisambojjhaṅgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo. Ime kho Bhikkhave satta bojjhaṅgā.

‘Bojjhaṅgā’ ti. Ken’ atṭhena bojjhaṅgā ?

‘Bodhāya¹ saṁvattantī² bojjhaṅgā, ‘bujjhantī³ bojjhaṅgā, ‘anubujjhantī⁴ bojjhaṅgā, ‘paṭibujjhantī⁵ bojjhaṅgā, ‘saṁbujjhantī⁶ bojjhaṅgā ; bujjhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, anubujjhanaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paṭibujjhanaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, saṁbujjhanaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā. ‘Bodhentī⁷ bojjhaṅgā, ‘anubodhentī⁸ bojjhaṅgā, ‘paṭibodhentī⁹ bojjhaṅgā, ‘saṁbodhentī¹⁰ bojjhaṅgā ; bodhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, anubodhanaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paṭibodhanaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, saṁbodhanaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā. Bodhipakkhiyatthena bojjhaṅgā, anubodhipakkhiyatthena bojjhaṅgā, paṭibodhipakkhiyatthena bojjhaṅgā, saṁbodhipakkhiyatthena bojjhaṅgā ; buddhilabhaṭṭhena¹¹ bojjhaṅgā, buddhipatiṭṭhena¹² bojjhaṅgā, buddhiropanaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, buddhi-abhiropanaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, buddhipāpanaṭṭhena¹³ bojjhaṅgā, buddhisampāpanaṭṭhena¹⁴ bojjhaṅgā.

2. Mūlatthena bojjhaṅgā, mūlacariyatthena bojjhaṅgā, mūlapariggahaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, mūlaparivāraṭṭhena boj-

¹ bodhiyassa, S. S₂. ; bodhiyām, K.

² sattatī, S. S₂.

³ buddhilabhaṇaṭṭhena, M. ; K. omits.

⁴ buddhipāpaṭṭhena, S. S₂.

⁵ buddhisampāpaṭṭhena, S. S₂.

jhaṅgā,¹ mūlaparipūraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, mūlaparipākaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, mūlapaṭisambhidāṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, mūlapaṭisambhidāpāpanaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, mūlapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvanaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, mūlapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānam pi bojjhaṅgā; hetuṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetucariyaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetupariggahaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetuparivāraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetuparipūraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetuparipākaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetupaṭisambhidāṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetupaṭisambhidāpāpanaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetupaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvanaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetupaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānam pi bojjhaṅgā; paccayaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paccayacariyaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paccaya-parivāraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paccayaparipūraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paccayaparipākaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paccayapaṭisambhidatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paccayapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvanaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paccayapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānam pi bojjhaṅgā; visuddhaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhicariyaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhipariggahaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhiparivāraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhiparipūraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhiparipākaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhi-paṭisambhidatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhipaṭisambhidāpāpanaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhipaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvanaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhi-paṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānam pi bojjhaṅgā; anavajjaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjacariyaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjapariggahaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjaparivāraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjapari-pūraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjaparipākaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjapaṭisambhidatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjapaṭisambhidāpāpanaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvanaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānam pi bojjhaṅgā; nekkhammaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, nekkhammacariyaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, nekkhamma-pariggahaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, nekkhammaparivāraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, nekkhammaparipūraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, nekk-

¹ S. M. insert mūlahetuṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā here.

khammaparipākaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, nekkhammapatiṣambhidāpāpanaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, nekkhammapatiṣambhidāya vasibhāvanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, nekkhammapatiṣambhidāya vasibhāvappattānaṁ pi bojjhaṅgā; vimuttaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vimutticariyatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vimuttipariggahaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vimuttiparivāraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vimuttiparipūratiṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vimuttiparipākaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vimuttipatiṣambhidāpāpanaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vimuttipatiṣambhidāya vasibhāvanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vimuttipatiṣambhidāya vasibhāvappattānaṁ pi bojjhaṅgā; anāsavavatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anāsavacariyatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anāsavapariggahaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anāsavaparivāraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anāsavaparipūratiṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anāsavapatiṣambhidāpāpanaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anāsavapatiṣambhidāya vasibhāvanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anāsavapatiṣambhidāya vasibhāvappattānaṁ pi bojjhaṅgā; vivekaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vivekacariyatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vivekapariggahaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vivekaparivāraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vivekaparipūratiṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vivekapaṭiṣambhidatiṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vivekapaṭiṣambhidāya vasibhāvanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vivekapaṭiṣambhidāya vasibhāvappattānaṁ pi bojjhaṅgā; vossaggaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vossaggacariyatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vossaggapariggahaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vossaggaparivāraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vossaggaparipūratiṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vossaggaparipākaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vossaggapatiṣambhidāpāpanaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vossaggapatiṣambhidāya vasibhāvanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vossaggapatiṣambhidāya vasibhāvappattānaṁ pi bojjhaṅgā.

3. 'Mūlatṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'hetutṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paccayaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'visuddhatṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anavajjaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'nekkhammaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vimuttaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anā-

savatthaṁ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vivekaṭṭham bujjhañtīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vossaggatthaṁ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'mūlacariyatthaṁ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'hetucariyatthaṁ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'pacayacariyatthaṁ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'visuddhicariyatthaṁ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anavajjacariyatthaṁ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'nekkhammacariyatthaṁ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vimutticariyatthaṁ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anāsavacariyatthaṁ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vivekacariyatthaṁ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vossaggacariyatthaṁ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'mūlapariggahaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . vossaggapariggahaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'mūlaparivāraṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'vossaggaparivāraṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'mūlapari-pūraṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'vossaggaparipūraṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'mūlaparipākaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'vossaggapari-pākaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'mūlapati-sambhidaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'vossaggapati-sambhidaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'mūlapati-sambhidāpāpanaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'mūlapati-sambhidāya vasibhāvanatthaṁ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'vossaggapati-sambhidāya vasibhāvanatthaṁ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . .

4. 'Pariggahaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'parivāraṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paripūraṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekaggatthaṁ¹ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'avikkhepaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paggahaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'avisāraṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anāvilaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'aniñjanatthaṁ² bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekattupatthaṁnavasena cittassa thitataṭṭham³ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ārammaṇatthaṁ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'gocaratthaṁ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'pa-

¹ ekaggattham, S. S₂.

² anaññattham, M.; vuṭṭhanam, S. S₂.

³ vivekatthaṁ, S. S₂.

hānaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'pariccāgaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vutṭhānaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vivatṭanaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, santaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'panītaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vimuttaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anāsavaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekarasatṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anativattanaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'yuganandhaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'niyyānaṭṭham² bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'hetutṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'dassanaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ādhipateyyaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā.

5. 'Samathassa avikkhepaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vipassanāya anupassanaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'samathavipassanānām ekarasaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'yuganandhassa anativattanaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'sikkhāya samādānaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ārammaṇassa gocaraṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'linassa cittassa paggrahaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'uddhaccassa cittassa viniggahaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ubhovisuddhānām ajjhupekkhanāṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'visesādhigamaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'uttaripatiṭṭvedhaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'saccābhisaṁayaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'nirodha-patiṭṭhāpanaṭṭham³ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā.

6. 'Saddhindriyassa adhimokkhaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'paññindriyassa dassanaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'saddhābalassa assaddhiye akampiyatṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'paññābalassa avijjāya akampiyatṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'satisambojjhaṅgassa upaṭṭhānaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa patisankhā-

¹ rāṭhakaṭṭham, S. S₂.

² nīyānikāṭṭham, S.; niyyānikāṭṭham, S₂.

³ nirodhe patiṭṭhāpakaṭṭham, S. K.; nirodhapatipatiṭṭhānaṭṭham, S₂.

atṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā ; 'sammāditṭhiyā¹ dassan-
atṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'sammā-
samādhissa² avikkhepatṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā.

'Indriyānam ādhipateyyatṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā,
'balānam³ akampiyatṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'boj-
jhaṅgānam⁴ niyyānatṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'mag-
gassa hetutṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'satipatṭhanānam
upatṭhanātṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'sammappa-
dhānānam padahatṭham⁵ bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'iddhi-
pādānam ijjhānatṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'saccānam
tathatṭham⁶ bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'payogānam⁷ pati-
passaddhaṭṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'phalānam⁸
sacchikiriyatṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'paññāya pajā-
nānatṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā,⁹ 'vitakkassa abhiro-
panatṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'vicārassa upavicār-
atṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'pītiyā pharaṇatṭham
bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'sukhassa abhisandanaṭṭham buj-
jhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa ekaggatṭham bujjhantī'
bojjhaṅgā.

7. 'Āvajjanaṭṭham¹⁰ bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'vijāna-
atṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'pajānānaṭṭham buj-
jhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'sañjānānaṭṭham bujjhantī' boj-
jhaṅgā, 'ekodaṭṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā ; 'abhiññāya
ñātatṭham¹¹ bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'pariññāya tiranatṭham
bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā ; 'pahānassa pariccāgaṭṭham¹² buj-
jhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'bhāvanāya ekaraṣaṭṭham bujjhantī'
bojjhaṅgā ; 'sacchikiriyāya phassanaṭṭham bujjhantī'

¹ ditṭhiyā, S. S₂.

² samādhissa, M. S. S₂.

³ phalānam, S. S₂.

⁴ S. S₂. M. omit bojjhaṅgānam.

⁵ padahānatṭham, K.

⁶ tataṭṭham, M.

⁷ yogānam, S. S₂.

⁸ phalassa, M. ; phalasacchikiriyatṭham, S. S₂.

⁹ K. omits 'paññāya pajānānaṭṭham bujjhantī' boj-
jhaṅgā. S₂. omits, but adds in margin, paññāya pajānā-
atṭham . . . pe . . .

¹⁰ anavajjanaṭṭham, M.

¹¹ abhiññeyyatṭham, K.

¹² paricāgaṭṭham, M.

bojjhaṅgā, ‘khandhānām khandhattham bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā; ‘dhātūnām dhātuṭṭham bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā; ‘āyatānānām āyatanaṭṭham bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā; ‘saṅkhatañānām saṅkhataṭṭham bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā; ‘asaṅkhatañānām asaṅkhataṭṭham bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā.

8. ‘Cittattham bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘cittānantarikattham bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘cittassa vutthānattham¹ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘cittassa vijānānattham² bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘cittassa hetuṭṭham bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘cittassa paccayaṭṭham bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘cittassa vatthuṭṭham³ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘cittassa samaṭṭham⁴ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘cittassa ārammaṇattham bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘cittassa⁵ gocarattham bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘cittassa cariyaṭṭham bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘cittassa gataṭṭham bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘cittassa abhinibharattham⁶ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘cittassa niyyānattham⁷ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘cittassa nissaraṇattham⁸ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā.

9. ‘Ekatte⁹ avajjanattham bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte vijānānattham bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte pajānānattham bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte sañjanānattham bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte ekodaṭṭham bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte pakkhandanattham bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte pasidanaṭṭham¹⁰ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte santiṭṭhanaṭṭham bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte vimuttaṭṭham bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā,

¹ samutthānattham, S.

² avijjanattham, S. S₂; vivattanattham, M.

³ vatthattham, K.; cittattham, S. S₂.

⁴ sammattham, S. S₂; bhummatttham, K.

⁵ cittavatthussa, K.

⁶ abhisārattham, S₂; K. omits from here to end of sec. 8.

⁷ S. S₂ omit cittassa niyyānattham bujjhantīti bojjhaṅgā.

⁸ nīvaraṇattham, S. S₂.

⁹ ekaṭṭhena, S. S₂, and afterwards ekaṭṭhe or ekatthe; ekatte, K., with ekaṭṭhe as v.l.

¹⁰ passādanattham, S. S₂; passanaṭṭham, M.

‘ekatte “etam¹ santan” ti² passanaṭṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte yānikataṭṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte vatthukatattham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte anuṭṭhitataṭṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte paricitatṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte susamāraddhaṭṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte pariggahaṭṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte parivāraṭṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte paripūraṭṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte samodhānaṭṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte adhiṭṭhānaṭṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte āsevanaṭṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte bhāvanaṭṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte bahulikammatṭham³ bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte susamuggataṭṭham⁴ bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte suvisuddhaṭṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā; ‘ekatte buñjanatṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte anubuñjanatṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte patibuñjanatṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte sambuñjanatṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā; ‘ekatte bodhanaṭṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte anubodhanaṭṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte paṭibodhanaṭṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte sambodhanaṭṭham⁵ bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte bodhipakkhiyatṭham⁶ bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte anubodhipakkhiyatṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte paṭibodhipakkhiyatṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte sambodhipakkhiyatṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā; ‘ekatte jotanaṭṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte ujjotanaṭṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte anujotanaṭṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte sañjotanaṭṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā.

10. ‘Pahānaṭṭham⁷ bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘nirodhatṭham bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘patāpanaṭṭham⁸ bujjhantī’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘virocanaṭṭham⁹ bujjhantī’ boj-

¹ evam, S. S₂.

² santati, S₂.

³ S. S₂. M. omit.

⁴ S. S₂. omit.

⁵ S. S₂. M. omit.

⁶ S. S₂. M. omit.

⁷ vimānisāya pahānaṭṭham, K.

⁸ S. S₂. M. omit.

⁹ S. S₂. M. omit.

jhaṅgā, 'kilesānam santāpaṭṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'amalattham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'vimalattham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'nimmalattham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'samattham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'samayaṭṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'vivekaṭṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'vivekacariyaṭṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'virāgaṭṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'nirodhattham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'nirodhacariyaṭṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'vossaggattham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'vossaggacariyaṭṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'vimuttaṭṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'vimuttacariyaṭṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā; 'chandaṭṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'chandassa mūlaṭṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'chandassa padahaṭṭham¹ bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'chandassa padhānaṭṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'chandassa ijjhanaṭṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'chandassa adhimokkhaṭṭham² bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'chandassa paggahaṭṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'chandassa upatthānaṭṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'chandassa avikkhepattham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'chandassa dassanaṭṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'viriyattham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittattham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā; 'vīmaṇs-atttham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'vīmaṇsāya mūlattham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'vīmaṇsāya padahaṭṭham³ bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'vīmaṇsāya padhānaṭṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'vīmaṇsāya ijjhanaṭṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'vīmaṇsāya adhimokkhattham² bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'vīmaṇsāya paggahaṭṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'vīmaṇsāya upatthānaṭṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'vīmaṇsāya avikkhepattham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'vīmaṇsāya dassanaṭṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā.

11. 'Dukkhassa pīlanattham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'dukkhassa saṅkhataṭṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'dukkhassa santāpaṭṭham bujjhantī' bojjhaṅgā, 'dukkhassa

¹ vāraṭṭham, S. S₂; pādaṭṭham, K.; harattham, M.

² vimokkhaṭṭham, M.

³ padattham, M.; paṭhamattham, S. S₂.

vipariṇāmaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'samudayassa āyuhanaṭṭham nidānaṭṭham saññogattham palibodhaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'nirodhassa nissaranāṭṭham vivekaṭṭham asaṅkhataṭṭham amataṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'maggassa niyyānaṭṭham hetuṭṭham dassanāṭṭham ādhipateyyaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā.

'Tathattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anaññathattham'¹ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anattattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'saccattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paṭivedhaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'abhijānanāṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'parijānanāṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'dhammaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'dhātuṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ñātatttham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'sacchikiriyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'phassanāṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'abhisamayaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'nekhammam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'abyāpādām bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ālokasaññam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'avikkhepām bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'dhammavavatthānam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ñānam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'pāmojjām bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paṭhamajjhānam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'Arahattamaggam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā.

12. 'Adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'dassanatthena paññindriyam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'assaddhiye akampiyatthena saddhābalam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'avijjāya akampiyatthena paññābalam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'upatthānatthena satisambojjhaṅgarūpam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'paṭisankhānaṭṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'dassanatthena sammāditthim bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'avikkhepatthena sammāsamādhiim bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'ādhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'akampiyatthena balam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'niyyānaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'hetuṭṭhena maggām bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'upatthānaṭṭhena satipatthānam

¹ antattham, S.; anantaṭṭham, S₂.; K. omits.

bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'padahaṭṭhena sam-mappadhaṇam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhi-pādaṇam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'tathaṭṭhena saccam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'avikkhepaṭṭhena samathaṇam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanaṇam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekarasaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṇam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anativattanatṭhena yuganandhaṇam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'saṇvaraṭṭhena silavisuddhiṇam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhiṇam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'dassanaṭṭhena ditthivisuddhiṇam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'muttaṭṭhena vimokkhaṇam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'pariccāgaṭṭhena vimuttim bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'samucchedaṭṭhena khaye nāṇam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paṭipassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde nāṇam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'chandaṇ mūlaṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'manasikāraṇam samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'phassaṇam samodhaṇaṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vedanaṇam samosaraṇaṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'samādhīṇam pamukhaṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'satīm ādhipateyyaṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paññāṇam tatuttaraṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vimuttim sāraṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'amatogadhaṇam nibbāṇam pariyoṣānaṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā.

Sāvathini dānaṁ.

13. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi: 'Āvuso' ti. 'Āvuso' ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccasosuṁ. Āyasmā Sāriputto etad avoca— 'Satt' ime āvuso bojjhaṅgā. Katame satta? Satisam-bojjhaṅgo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo. Ime kho āvuso satta bojjhaṅgā. Imesām svāhaṇ āvuso sattannam bojjhaṅgānaṁ yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṇkhāmi pubbaṇhasamayaṇ viharitum, tena tena bojjhaṅgena pubbaṇhasamayaṇ viharāmi; yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṇkhāmi majjhantikasamayaṇ . . . pe . . . sāyaṇhasamayaṇ viharitum, tena tena bojjhaṅgena

sāyañhasamayaṁ viharāmi. Satisambojjhaṅgo iti ce me āvuso hoti, 'appamāṇo' ti me hoti, 'susamāraddho' ti me hoti, titṭhantam vacanam¹ 'titṭhatīti' pajānāmi; sace pi me cavati, 'idappaccayā me cavatīti' pajānāmi. Dhamma-vicayasambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me āvuso hoti, 'appamāṇo' ti me hoti, 'susamāraddho' ti me hoti, titṭhantam vacanam² 'titṭhatīti' pajānāmi; sace pi me cavati, 'idappaccayā me cavatīti' pajānāmi. Seyyathāpi āvuso rāñño vā rājamahāmattassa vā nānā-rattānam dussānam dussakaraṇḍako pūro assa, so³ yaññād eva dussayugam ākañkheyya pubbañhasamayaṁ pāru-pitum, tan tad eva dussayugam pubbañhasamayaṁ pāru-peyya; yaññād eva dussayugam ākañkheyya majjhantikasamayaṁ . . . pe . . . sāyañhasamayaṁ pāru-pitum, tan tad eva dussayugam sāyañhasamayaṁ pāru-peyya; evam eva kho aham āvuso sattannam bojjhaṅgānam yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākañkhāmi pubbañhasamayaṁ viharitum, tena tena bojjhaṅgena pubbañhasamayaṁ viharāmi; yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākañkhāmi majjhantikasamayaṁ . . . pe . . . sāyañhasamayaṁ viharitum, tena tena bojjhaṅgena sāyañhasamayaṁ viharāmi. Satisambojjhaṅgo iti ce me āvuso hoti, 'appamāṇo' ti me hoti, 'susamāraddho' ti me hoti, titṭhantam vacanam 'titṭhatīti' pajānāmi; sace pi me cavati, 'idappaccayā me cavatīti' pajānāmi. Dhamma-vicayasambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me āvuso hoti, 'appamāṇo' ti me hoti, 'susamāraddho' ti me hoti, titṭhantam vacanam 'titṭhatīti' pajānāmi; sace pi me cavati, 'idappaccayā me cavatīti' pajānāmi.

14. Katham 'satisambojjhaṅgo iti ce me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo? Yāvatā nirodhūpaṭṭhāti, tāvatā 'satisambojjhaṅgo iti ce me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo. Seyyathāpi telap-padīpassa jhāyato yāvatā acchi tāvatā vanno, yāvatā vanno tāvatā acchi; evam eva yāvatā nirodhūpaṭṭhāti tāvatā 'satisambojjhaṅgo iti ce me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo.

¹ cavanam, M.; caram, K.; vacanam, S. S₂.

² vacanam, M.

³ S. S₂, M. omit so.

Kathām ‘appamāṇo iti me hotiti’ bojjhaṅgo. ‘Pamāṇa-bandhā¹ kilesā sabbe ca² pariyutthānā ye ca² saṅkhārā ponobbhavikā, appamāṇo nirodho acalaṭṭhena³ asaṅkhataṭṭhena; yāvata nirodhūpatṭhāti, tāvata ‘appamāṇo iti me hotiti’ bojjhaṅgo.

Kathām ‘susamāraddho iti me⁴ hotiti’ bojjhaṅgo? Visamā kilesā sabbe ca pariyutthānā ye ca saṅkhārā ponobbhavikā, samadhammo nirodho sāntaṭṭhena panīt-ataṭṭhena; yāvata nirodhūpatṭhāti, tāvata ‘susamāraddho iti me hotiti’ bojjhaṅgo.

15. Kathām titthātam vacanām ‘titthati⁵ pajānāmi, sace pi cavati ‘idappaccayā cavatīti’ pajānāmi?

Katih’ ākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo titthati? Katih’ ākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo cavati?

Atṭhah’ ākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo titthati, atṭhah’ ākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo cavati.

Katamehi atṭhah’ ākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo titthati? Anuppādām āvajjittātā satisambojjhaṅgo titthati, uppādām anāvajjittātā satisambojjhaṅgo titthati, appavattām āvajjittātā satisambojjhaṅgo titthati, pavattām anāvajjittātā satisambojjhaṅgo titthati, animittām āvajjittātā satisambojjhaṅgo titthati, nimmittām anāvajjittātā satisambojjhaṅgo titthati, nirodham āvajjittātā satisambojjhaṅgo titthati, saṅkhāre anāvajjittātā satisambojjhaṅgo titthati. Imehi atṭhah’ ākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo titthati.

Katamehi atṭhah’ ākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo cavati? Uppādām āvajjittātā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, anuppādām anāvajjittātā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, pavattām āvajjittātā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, appavattām anāvajjittātā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, nimmittām āvajjittātā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, animittām anāvajjittātā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, saṅkhāre āvajjittātā satisambojjhangō cavati, nirodham anāvajjittātā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati. Imehi atṭhah’ ākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo cavati.

¹ samāṇandhā, S. S₂.; pamāṇavantā, K.

² va, K.

³ K. omits.

⁴ ce, S. S₂, M.

⁵ titthām tam titthati⁵, S.; titthātam titthati⁵, S₂.; caram, K.; cavanām, M.

Evaṁ titthantam vacanam ‘titthatī’ pajānāmi, sace pi cavati ‘idappaccayā cavatī’ pajānāmi . . . pe. . . .

16. Katham ‘upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me hotī’ bojjhaṅgo? Yāvatā nirodhūpaṭṭhāti, tāvatā ‘upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me hotī’ bojjhaṅgo. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa jhāyato yāvatā acchi tāvatā vano, yāvatā vano tāvatā acchi; evam eva yāvatā nirodhūpaṭṭhāti tāvatā ‘upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me hotī’ bojjhaṅgo.

Katham ‘appamāṇo iti me hotī’ bojjhaṅgo? Pamāṇa-bandhā kilesā sabbe ca pariyuṭṭhānā ye ca saṅkhārā ponobbhavikā, appamāṇo nirodho acalaṭṭhena asaṅkhat-ṭṭhena; yāvatā nirodhūpaṭṭhāti, tāvatā ‘appamāṇo iti me hotī’ bojjhaṅgo.

Katham ‘susamāraddho iti me hotī’ bojjhaṅgo? Visamā kilesā sabbe ca pariyuṭṭhānā ye ca saṅkhārā ponobbhavikā, samadhammo nirodho santatṭhena pañṭatṭhena; yāvatā nirodhūpaṭṭhāti, tāvatā ‘susamāraddho iti me hotī’ bojjhaṅgo.

Katham titthantam vacanam ‘titthatī’ pajānāmi, sace pi cavati ‘idappaccayā cavatī’ pajānāmi?

Katih’ ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo titthati? Katih’ ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati?

Atṭhah’ ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo titthati, atṭhah’ ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati.

17. Katamehi atṭhah’ ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo titthati? Anuppādaṁ āvajjitatā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo titthati, uppādaṁ anāvajjitatā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo titthati, appavattam āvajjitatā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo titthati, pavattam anāvajjitatā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo titthati, animittam āvajjitatā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo titthati, nimittam anāvajjitatā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo titthati, nirodham āvajjitatā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo titthati, saṅkhāre anāvajjitatā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo titthati. Imehi atṭhah’ ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo titthati.

Katamehi atṭhah’ ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati? Uppādaṁ āvajjitatā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, anuppādaṁ anāvajjitatā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, pavattam āvajjitatā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, appavattam anā-

vajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, nimittam āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, animittam anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, saṅkhāre āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, nirodham anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati. Imehi atthah' ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati.

Evam tiṭṭhantam vacanam 'titthatiti' pajānāmi, sace pi cavati 'idappaccayā cavatīti' pajānāmīti.

B o j j h a ṇ g a k a t h ā.

II

IV. YUGANANDHAVAGGE METTĀKATHĀ

SĀVATTHINIDĀNAṂ

1. METTĀYA Bhikkhave cetovimuttiyā āsevitāya bhāvitāya bahulikatāya yānikatāya vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya paricitāya susamāraddhāya ekādas' ānisamsā pātiakañkha. Katame ekādasa? Sukham supati, sukham paṭibujjhati, na pāpakaṁ supinam passati, manussānam piyo hoti, amanussānam piyo hoti, devatā rakkhanti, nāssa¹ aggi vā visam vā sattham vā kamati,² tuvataṁ cittaṁ samādhiyati, mukhavanno vippasidati, asammūlho kālam karoti, uttarīm appatīvijjhanto brahmalokūpago hoti. Mettāya Bhikkhave cetovimuttiyā āsevitāya bhāvitāya bahulikatāya yānikatāya vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya paricitāya susamāraddhāya ime ekādas' ānisamsā pātiakañkha.

2. Atthi anodhiso pharaṇā³ mettā cetovimutti, atthi odhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti, atthi disā pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti.

Katih' ākārehi anodhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti? Katih' ākārehi odhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti? Katih' ākārehi disā pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti?

Pañcah' ākārehi anodhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti, sattah' ākārehi odhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti, dasah' ākārehi disā pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti.

Katamehi pañcah' ākārehi anodhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti? 'Sabbe sattā averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhi attānam pariharantu, sabbe pāṇā . . . pe . . . sabbe bhūtā, sabbe puggalā, sabbe attabhāvapariyāpannā averā abyā-

¹ nassa, M.

² khamati, S.

³ bharamā, S.

pajjhā anīghā sukhī attānam pariharantūti', imehi pañcah' ākārehi anodhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti.

Katamehi sattah' ākārehi odhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti? 'Sabbā itthiyo averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhī attānam pariharantu, sabbe purisā . . . pe . . . sabbe ariyā, sabbe anariyā, sabbe devā, sabbe manussā, sabbe vinipātikā averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhī attānam pariharantūti', imehi sattah' ākārehi odhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti.

3. Katamehi dasah' ākārehi disā pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti?

'Sabbe puratthimāya disāya sattā averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhī attānam pariharantu, sabbe pacchimāya disāya sattā . . . pe . . . sabbe uttarāya disāya sattā, sabbe dakkhināya disāya sattā; sabbe puratthimāya anudisāya sattā, sabbe pacchimāya anudisāya sattā, sabbe uttarāya anudisāya sattā, sabbe dakkhināya anudisāya sattā, sabbe hetthimāya disāya sattā, sabbe uparimāya disāya sattā averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhī attānam pariharantu; sabbe puratthimāya disāya pāṇā . . . pe . . . bhūtā, puggalā, attabhāvapariyāpannā, sabbā itthiyo, sabbe purisā, sabbe ariyā, sabbe anariyā, sabbe devā, sabbe manussā, sabbe vinipātikā averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhī attānam pariharantūti', imehi dasah' ākārehi disā pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti. 'Sabbesam sattānam pīlaṇam vajjetvā apilanāya, upaghātam vajjetvā anupaghātena, santāpam vajjetvā asantāpena, pariyādānam vajjetvā apariyādānera, vihesam vajjetvā avihesāya, sabbe sattā averino hontu mā verino, sukhino hontu mā dukkhino, sukhitattā hontu mā dukkhitattā ti, imehi atthah' ākārehi 'sabbe sattā mettāyatiti' mettā, 'tam dhammām cetayatiti' ceto,

‘sabbabyāpādapariyutthānehi vimuccatī’ vimutti, ‘mettā ca ceto ca vimutti cāti’¹ mettācetovimutti.

4. ‘Sabbe sattā averino hontu khemino hontu sukhino hontūti’ saddhāya adhimuccati, saddhindriyam paribhāvitā² hoti mettā cetovimutti; ‘sabbe sattā averino hontu khemino hontu sukhino hontūti’ viriyam pagaṇhāti, viriyindriyam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; ‘sabbe sattā averino hontu khemino hontu sukhino hontūti’ satim upatthāpeti, satindriyam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; ‘sabbe sattā averino hontu khemino hontu sukhino hontūti’ cittam samādahati, samādhindriyam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; ‘sabbe sattā averino hontu khemino hontu sukhino hontūti’ paññāya pajānāti, paññindriyam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti.

Imāni pañc’ indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi pañcah’ indriyehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati; imāni pañc’ indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvanā honti, imehi pañcah’ indriyehi mettā cetovimutti bhāviyati; imāni pañc’ indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā bahulikammā honti, imehi pañcah’ indriyehi mettā cetovimutti bahulikariyati; imāni pañc’ indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā alaṅkārā honti, imehi pañcah’ indriyehi mettā cetovimutti svālaṅkātā hoti; imāni pañc’ indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā parikkhārā honti, imehi pañcah’ indriyehi mettā cetovimutti suparikkhātā hoti; imāni pañc’ indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti, imehi pañcah’ indriyehi mettā cetovimutti suparivutā³ hoti.

Imāni pañc’ indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulikammā honti, alaṅkārā honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti, pāripūrī honti, sahagatā honti, sahajātā honti, saṁsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, pakkhandanā honti, pasīdanā⁴ honti, santiṭṭhanā honti, vimuccanā honti, ‘etaṁ santan’ ti passanā honti, yānikatā

¹ mettā ca cetovimutti cāti, K.

² saddhindriyaparibhāvitā, K.

³ paripūrī, S.M.

⁴ saṁśidanā, M. S.S.₂ omit.

honti, vatthukatā honti, anuṭṭhitā honti, paricitā honti, susamāraddhā honti, subhavitā honti, svādhiṭṭhitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti, nibbattenti, jotenti, pabhāsentī.¹

5. 'Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' assaddhiye na kampati, saddhābalam paribhāvitā² hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' kosajje na kampati, viriyabalam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' pamāde na kampati, satibalam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' uddhacce na kampati, samādhibalam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' avijjāya na kampati, paññābalam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti.

Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati³; imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvanā honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti bhāviyati; imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā bahulikammā honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti bahulikariyati; imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā alaṅkārā honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti svālaṅkata⁴ hoti; imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā parikkhārā honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti suparikkhatā hoti; imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti suparivutā hoti.

Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, bhāvanā 'honti, bahulikammā honti, alaṅkārā honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti, pāripūrī honti, sahagatā honti, sahajātā honti, saṁsatṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, pak-khandanā honti, pasidānā honti, santiṭṭhanā honti, vimuc-

¹ pakāsentī, M.; patāpenti, K.

² saddhābalaparibhāvitā, K.

³ āseviyati, M.; āsevati, S.

⁴ alaṅkata, S.

canā honti, 'etam santan' ti passanā honti, yānikatā honti, vatthukatā honti, anuṭṭhitā honti, paricitā honti, susamārad-dhā honti, subhāvitā honti, svādhittitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti, nibbattenti, jotenti, pabbhāsentī.

6. 'Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' satim upatṭhāpeti, satisambojjhaṅgam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā . . . pe . . .' paññaya parivicināti,¹ dhammavicasambojjhaṅgam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā . . . pe' . . . viriyam pag-gaṅhāti, viriyasambojjhaṅgam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā . . . pe . . .' parilāham paṭipassambhetti, pītisambojjhaṅgam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā . . . pe . . .' dutṭhullam paṭipassambhetti, passaddhisambojjhaṅgam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā . . . pe . . .' cittam samādahati, samādhisambojjhaṅgam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā . . . pe . . .' nāṇena kilese paṭisaṅkhāti, upek-khāsambojjhaṅgam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti.

Ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati; ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvanā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti bhāviyati; ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā bahulikammā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti bahulikariyati; ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā alaṅ-kārā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti svālaṅkatā hoti; ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā parikkhārā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti suparikkhatā hoti; ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti suparivutā hoti.

Ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulikammā honti, alaṅkārā honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti, pāripūrī honti, sahagatā honti, sahajātā honti, samsatṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, pakkhandanā honti, pasidana honti, santiṭthanā honti,

¹ pavicināti, K.

vimuccanā honti, 'etaṁ santan' ti passanā honti, yānikatā honti, vatthukatā honti, anuṭṭhitā honti, paricitā honti, susamāraddhā honti, subhāvitā honti, svādhitṭhitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti, nibbattenti, jotenti, pabhāsentī.

7. 'Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā passati, sammādīṭhim paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā abhiniropeti, sammāsaṅkappam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā parigganhāti, sammāvācam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā samuṭṭhapeti, sammākammantaṁ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā vodāpeti, sammā-ājīvam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā paggaṇhāti, sammāvāyamam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā upaṭṭhapeti, sammāsatam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā samādahati, sammāsamādhiṁ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti.

Ime atṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi atṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti āsevi-yati; ime atṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvanā honti, imehi atṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti bhāvi-yati; ime atṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā bahulī-kammā honti, imehi atṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti bahulikariyati; ime atṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā alaṅkārā honti, imehi atṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti svālaṅkata hoti; ime atṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā parikkhārā honti, imehi atṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti suparikkhatā hoti; ime atṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti, imehi atṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti suparivutā hoti.

Ime atṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā

honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulikammā honti, alaṅkārā honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti, pāripūrī honti, sahagatā honti, sahajātā honti, samsatthā honti, sampayuttā honti, pakkhandanā honti, pasidanaā honti, santiṭhanā honti, vimuccanā honti, 'etām santan' ti passanā honti, yānikatā honti, vatthukatā honti, anuṭṭhitā honti, paricitā honti, susamāraddhā honti, subhāvitā honti, svādhitthitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti, nibbattenti, jotenti, pabhāsentī.

8. 'Sabbesam pāññānam . . . pe . . . sabbesam bhūtānam, sabbesam puggalānam, sabbesam attabhāvapariyāpan-nānam, sabbesam itthīnam, sabbesam purisānam, sabbesam ariyānām, sabbesam anariyānam, sabbesam devānam, sabbesam manussānam, sabbesam vinipātikānam pīlanām vajjetvā apilanāya, upaghātam vajjetvā anupaghātēna, santāpam vajjetvā asantāpēna, paryādānam vajjetvā apariyādānēna, vihesam vajjetvā aviheśāya, sabbe vinipātikā averino hontu mā verino, sukhino hontu mā dukkhino, sukhitattā hontu mā dukkhitattā, imehi atṭhā' ākārehi 'sabbe vinipātikā mettāyatī' mettā, 'tam dhammām cetayatī' ceto, 'sabbabyāpādapariyutthānehi vimuccatī' vimutti, 'mettā ca ceto ca vimutti cāti' mettācetovimutti. 'Sabbe vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' saddhāya adhimuccati, saddhindriyam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . nibbattenti jotenti pabhāsentī.

9. 'Sabbesam puratthimāya disāya sattānam . . . pe . . . sabbesam pacchimāya disāya sattānam, sabbesam uttarāya disāya sattānam, sabbesam dakkhiṇāya disāya sattānam, sabbesam puratthimāya anudisāya sattānam, sabbesam pacchimāya anudisāya sattānam, sabbesam uttarāya anudisāya sattānam, sabbesam dakkhiṇāya anudisāya sattānam, sabbesam hetthimāya disāya sattānam, sabbesam uparimāya disāya sattānam pīlanām vajjetvā apilanāya . . . pe . . . 'mettā ca ceto ca vimutti cāti' mettācetovimutti.

'Sabbe uparimāya disāya sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukkino hontūti' saddhāya adhimuccati, saddhin-

driyām paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . nibbattenti jotenti pabhāsentī.

10. 'Sabbesam̄ puratthimāya disāya pāññānam̄ . . . pe . . . vinipātikānam̄, sabbesam̄ pacchimāya disāya vinipātikānam̄, sabbesam̄ uttarāya disāya vinipātikānam̄, sabbesam̄ dakkhiṇāya disāya vinipātikānam̄, sabbesam̄ puratthimāya anudisāya vinipātikānam̄, sabbesam̄ pacchimāya anudisāya vinipātikānam̄, sabbesam̄ uttarāya anudisāya vinipātikānam̄, sabbesam̄ dakkhiṇāya anudisāya vinipātikānam̄, sabbesam̄ hetthimāya disāya vinipātikānam̄, sabbesam̄ uparimāya disāya vinipātikānam̄ pilanam̄ vājetvā apilanāya . . . pe . . . 'mettā ca ceto ca vimutti cāti' mettā cetovimutti.

11. 'Sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' saddhāya adhimuccati, saddhindriyām̄ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' viriyām̄ paggañhāti, viriyindriyām̄ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . satim̄ upatthāpeti, satindriyām̄ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . cittam̄ samādahati, samādhindriyām̄ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . paññāya pajānāti, paññindriyām̄ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti. Imāni pañc' indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi pañcah' indriyehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati . . . pe . . . nibbattenti jotenti pabhāsentī.

12. 'Sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' assaddhiye na kampati, saddhābalam̄ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . kosajje na kampati, viriyabalam̄ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . pamāde na kampati, satibalam̄ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . uddhacce na kampati, samādhibalam̄ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . avijjāya na kampati, paññābalam̄ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti. Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati . . . pe . . . nibbattenti jotenti pabhāsentī.

13. 'Sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' satim upatthāpeti, satisambojjhaṅgam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . paññāya parivicināti, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . viriyam paggañhāti, viriyasambojjhaṅgam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . pariññāham pañipassambheti, pītisambojjhaṅgam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . dutthullam pañipassambheti, passadhisambojjhaṅgam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . cittam samādahati, samādhisambojjhaṅgam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . nāñena kilese pañisañkhāti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti.

Ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati . . . pe . . . nibbattenti jotenti pabhāsentī.

14. Sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā passati, sammāditthim paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā abhiniropeti, sammāsañkappam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā pariggañhāti, sammāvācam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā samuññhāpeti, sammākammantaṁ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā vodāpeti, sammā-ājivam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā paggañhāti, sammāvāyāmaṁ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā upatthāpeti, sammāsatim paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā samādhiyati, sammāsamādhim paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti.

Ime atthā maggañgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi atthahi maggañgehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati; ime atthā maggañgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti, imehi atthahi maggañgehi mettā cetovimutti suparivutā hoti; ime atthā maggañgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulikammā honti, alañkārā honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti,

pāripūrī honti, sahagatā honti, sahajatā honti, saṁsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, pakkhandanā honti, pasīdanā honti, santiṭṭhanā honti, vimuccanā honti, 'etam santan' ti passanā honti, yānikatā honti, vatthukatā honti, anuttāhitā honti, paricitā honti, susamāraddhā honti, subhāvitā honti, svādhitṭhitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti, nibbattenti, jotenti, pabhāsentīti.

Mettākathā niṭṭhitā.

II

V. YUGANANDHAVAGGE VIRĀGAKATHĀ

1. VIRĀGO¹ maggo, vimutti phalam. Katham virāgo² maggo ?³

Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā virajjati, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi virajjati.

Virāgo virāgārammaṇo virāgagocaro virāge samudāgato⁴ virāge ṭhito virāge patiṭṭhito.

‘Virāgo’ ti. Dve virāgā: nibbānañ ca virāgo, ye ca⁵ nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontīti virāgo. ‘Sahajātāni sattaṅgāni virāgām gacchantīti’ virāgo maggo, ‘etena maggena Buddhā ca sāvakā ca agatām disām nibbānam gacchantīti’ atṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yāvatā puthusamanabrahmaṇānam parappavādānam⁶ maggā, ayañ eva ariyo atṭhaṅgiko maggo aggo ca settho ca pāmokkho⁷ ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti maggānam atṭhaṅgiko settho.

Abhiropanaṭṭhena⁸ sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā virajjati, pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya virajjati, samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā virajjati, vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājivo micchā-ājīvā virajjati, paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā virajjati, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā virajjati, avik-khepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhito virajjati,

¹ vitarāgo, S. ² virāgo, S. ³ S. omits.

⁴ samupāgato, K., with samudāgato as v.l.

⁵ va, M. ⁶ parippavādānam, S.

⁷ vimokkho, K., with pāmokkho as v.l.

⁸ abhiniropanaṭṭhena, S.M.

tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi virajjati.

Virāgo virāgārammaṇo virāgagocaro virāge samudāgato virāge thito virāge patitthito. . .

‘Virāgo’ ti. Dve virāgā: nibbānañ ca virāgo, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontiti virāgo. ‘Sahajātāni sattāngāni virāgām gacchantī’ virāgo maggo, ‘etena maggena Buddhā ca sāvakā ca agatām disām nibbānam gacchantī’ atṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yāvatā puthusamaṇabrahmaṇānam parappavādānam maggā, ayām eva ariyo atṭhaṅgiko maggo aggo ca settho ca pāmokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti maggānam atṭhaṅgiko settho.

2. Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanatthēna sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhēna sammāsamādhi olārikā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā, olārikā kāmarāgā-nusayā paṭighānusayā virajjati, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi virajjati.

Virāgo virāgārammaṇo virāgagocaro virāge samudāgato virāge thito virāge patitthito.

‘Virāgo’ ti. Dve virāgā: nibbānañ ca virāgo, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontiti virāgo. ‘Sahajātāni sattāngāni virāgām gacchantī’ virāgo maggo, ‘etena maggena Buddhā ca sāvakā ca agatām disām nibbānam gacchantī’ atṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yāvatā puthusamaṇabrahmaṇānam parappavādānam maggā, ayām eva ariyo atṭhaṅgiko maggo aggo ca settho ca pāmokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti maggānam atṭhaṅgiko settho.

3. Anāgāmimaggkkhaṇe dassanatthēna sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhēna sammāsamādhi aṇusahagatā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā, aṇusahagatā kāmarāgā-nusayā paṭighānusayā virajjati, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi virajjati.

Virāgo virāgārammaṇo virāgagocaro virāge samudāgato virāge thito virāge patitthito.

‘Virāgo’ ti. Dve virāgā: nibbānañ ca virāgo, ye ca nibbānārammañatā jātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontiti virāgo. ‘Sahajātāni sattañgāni virāgam gacchantīti’ virāgo maggo, ‘etena maggena Buddhā ca sāvakā ca agatām disām nibbānam gacchantīti’ atthāngiko maggo. Yāvatā puthusamañabrahmañānam parappavādānam maggā, ayām eva ariyo atthāngiko maggo aggo ca settho ca pāmokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti maggānam atthāngiko settho.

4. Arahattamaggakkhane dassanātthēna sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepātthēna sammāsamādhi rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā virajjati, tadanuvattakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi virajjati.

Virāgo virāgārammano virāgagocaro virāge samudāgato virāge thito virāge patitthito.

‘Virāgo’ ti. Dve virāgā: nibbānañ ca virāgo, ye ca nibbānārammañatā jātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontiti virāgo. ‘Sahajātāni sattañgāni virāgam gacchantīti’ virāgo maggo, ‘etena maggena Buddhā ca sāvakā ca agatām disām nibbānam gacchantīti’ atthāngiko maggo. Yāvatā puthusamañabrahmañānam parappavādānam maggā, ayām eva ariyo atthāngiko maggo aggo ca settho ca pāmokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti maggānam atthāngiko settho.

5. Dassanavirāgo sammādiṭṭhi, abhiropanavirāgo¹ sammāsañkappo, pariggahavirāgo sammāvācā, samutthāna-virāgo sammākammanto, vodānavirāgo sammā-ājīvo, paggahavirāgo sammāvāyāmo, upatthānavirāgo sammāsati, avikkhepavirāgo sammāsamādhi; upatthānavirāgo satisambojjhañgo, pavicayavirāgo dhammavicayasambojjhañgo, paggahavirāgo viriyasambojjhañgo, pharaṇavirāgo pītisambojjhañgo, upasamavirāgo passaddhisambojjhañgo, avikkhepavirāgo samādhisambojjhañgo, patisāñkhānavirāgo upekkhāsambojjhañgo.

¹ All MSS. have abhiropana^o here.

Assaddhiye akampiyavirāgo saddhābalam, kosajje akampiyavirāgo viriyabalam, pamāde akampiyavirāgo satibalam, uddhacce akampiyavirāgo samādhibalam, avijjāya akampiyavirāgo paññābalam; adhimokkhavirāgo saddhindriyam, paggahavirāgo viriyindriyam, upatthānavirāgo satindriyam, avikkhepavirāgo samādhindriyam, dassanavirāgo paññindriyam.

Ādhipateyyatthena indriyā virāgo, akampiyatthena balā virāgo, niyyānatthena bojjhaṅgā virāgo, hetutthena maggo virāgo, upatthanaatthena satipatthānā virāgo, padahanatthena sammappadhānā virāgo, ijjhānatthena iddhipādā virāgo, tathaatthena saccā virāgo, avikkhepatthena samatho virāgo; anupassanaatthena vipassanā virāgo, ekarasaatthena samathavipassanā virāgo, anativattanaatthena yuganandham virāgo; sañavaratthena sīlavisuddhi virāgo, avikkhepatthena cittavisuddhi virāgo, dassanaatthena ditthivisuddhi virāgo; vimuttaatthena vimokkho virāgo, paṭivedhaatthena vijjā virāgo, pariccāgatthena vimutti virāgo, samucchedaatthena khaye nānam virāgo.

Chando mūlatthena virāgo, manasikāro samutthānaatthena virāgo, phasso samodhānaatthena virāgo, vedanā samosaraṇaatthena virāgo, samādhi pamukhaatthena virāgo, sati ādhipateyyatthena virāgo, paññā tatuttararatthena virāgo, vimutti sāratthena virāgo. Dassanamaggo sammāditthi, abhiropanamaggo sammāsaṅkappo . . . pe . . . amatogadham nibbānam pariyoṣānatthena maggo.

Evam virāgo maggo.

6. Katham vimutti phalam?

Sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe dassanaatthena sammāditthi micchādiṭṭhiyā vimuttā hoti, tadanuvattakakilesahi ca khandhehi ca vimuttā hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbānimitehi vimuttā hoti.

Vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā ṭhitā vimuttiyā paṭitthitā.

‘Vimutti.’ Dve vimuttiyo: nibbānañ ca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontiti vimutti phalam.

Abhiropanaatthena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā

vimutto hoti, tādanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti.

Vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā thitā vimuttiyā paṭiṭhitā.

‘Vimutti.’ Dve vimuttiyo: nibbānañ ca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti vimutti phalaṁ.

Pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya vimuttā hoti . . . pe . . . samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā vimuttā hoti, vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājīvā vimutto hoti, paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā vimutto hoti, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā vimuttā hoti, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhitō vimutto hoti, tādanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti.

Vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā thitā vimuttiyā paṭiṭhitā.

‘Vimutti.’ Dve vimuttiyo: nibbānañ ca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti vimutti phalaṁ.

7. Sakadāgāmiphalakkhaṇe dassanatṭhena sammāditthi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi olārikā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā, olārikā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vimutto hoti, tādanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti.

Vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā thitā vimuttiyā paṭiṭhitā.

‘Vimutti.’ Dve vimuttiyo: nibbānañ ca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti vimutti phalaṁ.

8. Anāgāmiphalakkhaṇe dassanatṭhena sammāditthi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi aṇusahagatā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā, aṇusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vimutto hoti, tādanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti.

Vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā ṭhitā vimuttiyā paṭīṭhitā.

‘Vimutti.’ Dve vimuttiyo : nibbānañ ca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti vimutti phalañ.

9. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe dassanatthena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vimutto hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti.

Vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā ṭhitā vimuttiyā paṭīṭhitā.

‘Vimutti.’ Dve vimuttiyo : nibbānañ ca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti vimutti phalañ.

10. Dassanavimutti sammādiṭṭhi, abhiropanavimutti sammāsaṅkappo, pariggahavimutti sammāvācā, samutṭhānavimutti sammākammanto, vodānavimutti sammā-ājīvo, paggahavimutti sammāvāyāmo, upaṭṭhānavimutti sammāsati, avikkhepavimutti sammāsamādhi ; upaṭṭhānavimutti satisambojjhaṅgo, pavicayavimutti dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo, paggahavimutti viriyasambojjhaṅgo, pharaṇavimutti pītisambojjhaṅgo, upasamavimutti passaddhisambojjhaṅgo, avikkhepavimutti samādhisambojjhaṅgo, paṭisaṅkhānavimutti upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Assaddhiye akampiyavimutti saddhābalāñ, kosajje akampiyavimutti viriyabalañ, pamāde akampiyavimutti satibalañ, uddhacce akampiyavimutti samādhibalāñ, avijjāya akampiyavimutti paññābalāñ ; adhimokkhavimutti saddhindriyām, paggahavimutti virindriyām, upaṭṭhānavimutti satindriyām, avikkhepavimutti samādhindriyām, dassanavimutti paññindriyām.

Ādhipateyyaṭṭhena īndriyā vimutti, akampiyaṭṭhena balā vimutti, niyyānaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā vimutti, hetuṭṭhena maggo vimutti, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipatṭhānā vimutti, padahanatthena sammappadhbānā vimutti, ijjhānaṭṭhena iddhipādā vimutti, tathaṭṭhena saccā vimutti, avikkhepaṭṭhena sama-

tho vimutti ; anupassanaatthena vipassanā vimutti, ekarasatthena samathavipassanā vimutti, anativattanaatthena yuganandham vimutti ; samvaratthena silavisuddhi vimutti, avikkhepatthena cittavisuddhi vimutti, dassanatthena ditthivisuddhi vimutti ; vimuttaatthena vimokkho vimutti, pativedhatthena vijjā vimutti, pariccāgatthena vimutti vimutti, samucchedaatthena khaye nāpāni vimutti.

Chando mūlatthena vimutti, manasikāro samutthānatthena vimutti, phasso samodhānatthena vimutti, vedanā samosaraṇatthena vimutti, samādhi pamukhatthena vimutti, sati ādhipateyyatthena vimutti, paññā tatuttarātthena vimutti, vimutti sāratthena vimutti. Dassanamaggo sammāditthi, abhiropanamaggo sammāsañkappo . . . pe . . . amatogadham nibbānam pariyosānatthena maggo. Evam vimutti phalam. Evam virāgo maggo, vimutti phalan ti.

Virāgakathā

II

VI. YUGANANDHAVAGGE PATISAMBHIDĀKATHĀ

1. Evām me sutām. Ekaṁ samayām Bhagavā Bārāṇasiyām viharati Isipatane¹ Migadāye. Tatra kho Bhagavā pañca-vaggiye bhikkhū āmantesi—‘Dve ‘me Bhikkhave antā pabbajitena na sevitabbā. Katame dve? Yo cāyām kāmesu kāmasukhallikānuyogo hīno gammo pothujjaniko anariyo anatthasāmhitō, yo cāyām attakilamathānuyogo dukkho anariyo anatthasāmhitō, ete te Bhikkhave ubho ante anupagamma majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisam-buddhā cakkhukaraṇīñānakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattati. Katamā ca sā Bhikkhave majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇīñānakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattati? Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidam—sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Ayam kho sā Bhikkhave majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇīñānakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattati.

2. Idam kho pana Bhikkhave dukkham ariyasaccam. Jāti pi dukkhā jarā pi dukkhā byādhi pi dukkhā maranām pi dukkham, appiyehi sampayogo dukkho piyehi vippayogo dukkho, yam p' iccham na labhati tam pi dukkham, sañ-khittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā pi dukkhā.

Idam kho pana Bhikkhave dukkhasamudayām ariyasaccam. Yāyām taṇhā ponobbhavikā nandirāgasahagata-tatratatrābhinandinī, seyyathidam—kāmataṇhā bhava-taṇhā vibhavataṇhā.

¹ S. omits.

Idam kho pana Bhikkhave dukkhanirodham ariyasaccam. Yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo.

Idam kho pana Bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccam. Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidam—sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

3. Idam dukkham ariyasaccan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñānam udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. Tam kho pan' idam dukkham ariyasaccam pariññeyyan ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . pariññātan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñānam udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi.

Idam dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñānam udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. Tam kho pan' idam dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccam pahātabban ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . pahinan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñānam udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi.

Idam dukkhanirodham ariyasaccan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñānam udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. Tam kho pan' idam dukkhanirodham ariyasaccam sacchikātabban ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . sacchikatan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñānam udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi.

Idam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñānam udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. Tam kho pan' idam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccam bhāvetabban ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . bhāvitān ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñānam udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi.

4. Yāva kīvañ ca me Bhikkhave imesu catūsu ariyasaccesu evan tiparivattam dvādasākāram yathābhūtam ñānadassanam na suvisuddham ahosi, n'eva tāvāham

Bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrahmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaram sammāsambodhim abhisambuddho paccaññāsim. Yato ca kho me Bhikkhave imesu catūsu ariyasaccesu evan tipari-vaṭṭam dvādasākāram yathābhūtam nāṇadassanam suvisudhām ahosi, athāhaṁ Bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrahmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaram sammāsambodhim abhisambuddho paccaññāsim. Nāṇañ ca pana me dassanam udapādi—‘Akuppā me cetovimutti, ayam antimā jāti, n’ atth’ idāni punabbhavo’ ti. Idam avoca Bhagavā, attamanā pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṁ abhinandun ti.

Imasmīn ca pana veyyākaranasmiṁ bhaññamāne āyasmato Koṇḍaññassa virajam vitamalam dhammacakkhuṁ udapādi—‘Yām kiñci samudayadhammaṁ, sabban taṁ nirodhadhamman’ ti. Pavattite ca pana Bhagavatā dhammacakke Bhummā devā saddam anussāvesum—‘Etaṁ Bhagavatā Bārāṇasiyam Isipatane Migadāye anuttaram dhammacakkam pavattitam appativattiyam samanena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā Mārena vā Brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmin’ ti. Bhummānam devānam saddam sutvā Cātumahārājikā devā saddam anussāvesum, Cātumahārājikānam devānam saddam sutvā Tāvatīmsā devā . . . pe . . . Yāmā devā, Tusitā devā, Nimmānarati devā, Paranimmitavasavatti devā, Brahmakāyikā devā saddam anussāvesum—‘Etaṁ Bhagavatā Bārāṇasiyam Isipatane Migadāye anuttaram dhammacakkam pavattitam appativattiyam samanena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā Mārena vā Brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmin’ ti.

Iti ha tena khaṇena tena layena tena mūhuttena yāva Brahmałokā saddo abbhuggacchi, ayañ ca dasasahassi lokadhātu saṅkampi sampakampi sampavedhi, appamāṇo ca uṭāro obhāso loke pātūr ahosi atikkamm’ eva devānam devānubhāvan ti. Atha kho Bhagavā udānam udānesi—‘Aññāsi vata bho Koṇḍañño, aññāsi vata bho Koṇḍañño’ ti. Iti h’ idam āyasmato Koṇḍaññassa ‘Aññāta-Koṇḍañño’ tveva nāmaṁ ahosi.

5. ‘Idam dukkham ariyasaccan’ ti pubbe ananussutesu

dhammesu cakkhumū udapādi, nāṇamū udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

Cakkhumū udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Nāṇamū udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Paññā udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Vijjā udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Āloko udapādīti.' Ken' atthena?

'Cakkhumū udapādīti.' Dassanātthena. 'Nāṇamū udapādīti.' Nātātthena. 'Paññā udapādīti.' Pajānanaatthena. 'Vijjā udapādīti.' Pativedhaatthena. 'Āloko udapādīti.' Obhāsatthena.

Cakkhumū dhammo, nāṇamū dhammo, paññā dhammo, vijjā dhammo, āloko dhammo, ime pañca dhammā dhammapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—dhammesu nāṇamū dhammapaṭisambhidā.

Dassanāttho attho, nātāttho attho, pajānanaattho attho, pativedhaattho attho, obhāsattho attho, ime pañc' athā atthapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—atthesu nāṇamū atthapaṭisambhidā.

Pañca dhamme sandassetum byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc' atthe sandassetum byañjananiruttābhilāpā, imā dasa niruttiyo niruttipaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—niruttisu nāṇamū niruttipaṭisambhidā.

Pañcasu dharmmesu nāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu nāṇāni, dasasu niruttisu nāṇāni, imāni visati nāṇāni paṭibhāna-paṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā; ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—paṭibhānesu nāṇamū paṭibhāna-paṭisambhidā.

6. Tam' kho pan' idam dukkhamū ariyasaccamū pariññeyyan ti . . . pe . . . pariññātan ti pubbe ananussutesu dharmmesu cakkhumū udapādi, nāṇamū udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

‘Cakkhum udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthena? ‘Nānam udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthena? ‘Paññā udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthena? ‘Vijjā udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthena? ‘Āloko udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthena?

‘Cakkhum udapādīti.’ Dassanatthena. ‘Nānam udapādīti.’ Nātatthena. ‘Paññā udapādīti.’ Pajānanaatthena. ‘Vijjā udapādīti.’ Pativedhatthena. ‘Āloko udapādīti.’ Obhāsatthena.

Cakkhum dhammo, nānam dhammo, paññā dhammo, vijjā dhammo, āloko dhammo, ime pañca dhammā dhammapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c’eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā, ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—dhammesu nānam dhammapaṭisambhidā.

Dassanattho attho, nātattho attho, pajānanaattho attho, paṭivedhattho attho, obhāsattho attho, ime pañc’ atthā atthapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c’eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—atthesu nānam atthapaṭisambhidā.

Pañca dhamme sandassetum byañjananiruttabhilāpā, pañc’ atthe sandassetum byañjananiruttābhilāpā, imā dasa niruttiyo niruttipatisambhidāya ārammaṇā c’eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—niruttisu nānam niruttipatisambhidā.

Pañcasu dhammesu nāpāni, pañcasu atthesu nāpāni, dasasu niruttisu nāpāni, imāni vīsatī nāpāni paṭibhānapati-sambhidāya ārammaṇā c’eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā; ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—paṭibhānesu nānam paṭibhānapati-sambhidā. Dukkhe ariyasacce pañnarasa dhammā, pañnarasa atthā, tiṁsa niruttiyo, satthi nāpāni.

7. Idam dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccan ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . . . pe . . . Tam’ kho pan’ idam dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccam pahātabban ti . . . pe . . . pahīnan ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi

... pe . . . āloko udapādi . . . pe . . . Dukkhasamudaye ariyasacce paññarasa dhammā, paññarasa atthā, tiṁsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñāpāni.

Idam dukkhanirodham ariyasaccan ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṁ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . . . pe. . . . Tam kho pan' idam dukkhanirodham ariyasaccam sacchikātabban ti . . . pe . . . sacchikatan ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṁ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . . . pe. . . . Dukkhanirodhe ariyasacce paññarasa dhammā, paññarasa atthā, tiṁsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñāpāni.

Idam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccan ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṁ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . . . pe. . . . Tam kho pan' idam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccam bhāvitabban ti . . . pe . . . bhāvitan ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṁ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . . . pe. . . . Dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadāya ariyasacce paññarasa dhammā, paññarasa atthā, tiṁsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñāpāni.

Catūsu ariyasaccesu saṭṭhi dhammā, saṭṭhi atthā, vīsa-satā¹ niruttiyo, cattārīsañ ca dve ca ñāṇasatāni.

8. Ayam kāye kāyānupassanā ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṁ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Sā kho panāyam kāye kāyānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . bhāvitā ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṁ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Ayam vedanāsu . . . pe . . . ayam citte . . . pe . . . ayam dhammesu dhammānupassanā ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṁ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Sā kho panāyam kāye dhammānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . bhāvitā ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṁ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

Ayam kāye kāyānupassanā ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṁ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

¹ vīsatisatā, M.

Sā kho panāyam kāye kāyānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti . . . pe . . . bhāvitā ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, nāṇam udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

‘Cakkhum udapāditi.’ Ken’ atthena? ‘Nāṇam udapāditi.’ Ken’ atthena? ‘Paññā udapāditi.’ Ken’ atthena? ‘Vijjā udapāditi.’ Ken’ atthena? ‘Āloko udapāditi.’ Ken’ atthena?

‘Cakkhum udapāditi.’ Dassanatthena. ‘Nāṇam udapāditi.’ Nataṭṭhena. ‘Paññā udapāditi.’ Pajānanaṭṭhena. ‘Vijjā udapāditi.’ Paṭivedhaṭṭhena. ‘Āloko udapāditi.’ Obhāsaṭṭhena.

Cakkhum dhammo, nāṇam dhammo, paññā dhammo, vijjā dhammo, āloko dhammo, ime pañca dhammā dhammapatisambhidāya ārammaṇā c’eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—dhammesu nāṇam dhammapatisambhidā.

Dassanaṭṭho attho, nāṭaṭṭho attho, pajānanaṭṭho attho, paṭivedhaṭṭho attho, obhāsaṭṭho attho, ime pañc’ atthā atthapatisambhidāya ārammaṇā c’eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—atthesu nāṇam atthapatisambhidā.

Pañca dhamme sandassetum byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc’ atthe sandassetum byañjananiruttābhilāpā, imā dasa niruttiyo niruttipatisambhidāya ārammaṇā c’eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—niruttisu nāṇam niruttipatisambhidā.

Pañcasu dhammesu nāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu nāṇāni, dasasu niruttisu nāṇāni, imāni visati nāṇāni patibhāna-patisambhidāya ārammaṇā c’eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā; ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—paṭibhānesu nāṇam paṭibhāna-patisambhidā. Kāye kāyānupassanāsatipaṭṭhāne paññarasa dhammā, paññarasa atthā, tiṁsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi nāṇāni. Ayam vedanāsu . . . pe . . . ayam citte . . . pe . . . ayam

dhammesu dhammānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti . . . pe . . . bhāvitā ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Dhammesu dhammānupassanāsatipatṭhāne paññarasa dhammā, paññarasa atthā, timsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi nāñāni. Catūsu satipatṭhānesu saṭṭhi dhammā, saṭṭhi atthā, vīsasatā niruttiyo, cattārisāñ ca dve ca nāñasatāni.

9. Ayām chandasamādhipadhānasāñkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. So kho panāyām chandasamādhipadhānasāñkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . bhāvito ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

Ayām viriyasamādhi° . . . pe . . . ayām cittasamādhi° . . . pe . . . ayām vīmaṁsāsamādhipadhānasāñkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. So kho panāyām vīmaṁsāsamādhipadhānasāñkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . bhāvito ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

10. Ayām chandasamādhipadhānasāñkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. So kho panāyām chandasamādhipadhānasāñkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . bhāvito ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, nāñām udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

‘Cakkhum udapāditi.’ Ken’ atṭhena? ‘Nāñām udapāditi.’ Ken’ atṭhena? ‘Paññā udapāditi.’ Ken’ atṭhena? ‘Vijjā udapāditi.’ Ken’ atṭhena? ‘Āloko udapāditi.’ Ken’ atṭhena?

‘Cakkum udapāditi.’ Dassanaatṭhena. ‘Nāñām udapāditi.’ Nātātṭhena. ‘Paññā udapāditi.’ Pajānanaatṭhena. ‘Vijjā udapāditi.’ Paṭivēdhatṭhēpa. ‘Āloko udapāditi.’ Obhāsatṭhena.

Cakkhūm dhammo, nānām dhammo, paññā dhammo, vijjā dhammo, aloko dhammo, ime pañca dhammā dhammapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—dhammesu nānām dhammapaṭisambhidā.

Dassanattho attho, nātatho attho, pajānanattho attho, paṭivedhaṭṭho attho, obhāsaṭṭho attho, ime pañc' atthā atthapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—atthesu nānām atthapaṭisambhidā.

Pañca dhamme sandassetum byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc' atthe sandassetum byañjananiruttābhilāpā, imā dasa niruttiyo niruttipaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—niruttisu nānām niruttipaṭisambhidā.

Pañcasu dhammesu nānāni, pañcasu atthesu nānāni, dasasu niruttisu nānāni, imāni vīsatī nānāni paṭibhāna-paṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā; ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—paṭibhānesu nānām paṭibhāna-paṭisambhidā. Chandasamādhipadhānasaikhārasamannāgate iddhipāde paññarasa dhammā, paññarasa atthā, tiṁsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi nānāni.

Ayaṁ viriyasamādhi° . . . pe . . . ayaṁ cittasamādhi° . . . pe . . . ayaṁ vimāṁsāsamādhipadhānasaikhārasamannāgato iddhipādo ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhūm udapādi . . . pe . . . aloko udapādi. So kho panāyaṁ vimāṁsāsamādhipadhānasaikhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti . . . pe . . . bhāvito ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhūm udapādi . . . pe . . . aloko udapādi . . . pe . . . paṭibhānesu nānām paṭibhāna-paṭisambhidā. Vimāṁsāsamādhipadhānasaikhārasamannāgato iddhipāde paññarasa dhammā, paññarasa atthā, tiṁsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi nānāni. Catūsu iddhipādesu saṭṭhi dhammā, saṭṭhi atthā, vīsasatā niruttiyo, cattārīsañ ca dve ca nānāsatāni.

11. Samudayo samudayo ti kho Bhikkhave Vipassissa Bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Nirodho nirodho ti kho Bhikkhave Vipassissa Bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Vipassissa Bodhisattassa veyyākaraṇe dasa dhammā, dasa atthā, visati niruttiyo, cattārisam ūnānāni.

Samudayo samudayo ti kho Bhikkhave Sikhissa Bodhisattassa . . . pe . . . Vessabhussa Bodhisattassa . . . pe . . . Kakusandhassa¹ Bodhisattassa . . . pe . . . Konāgamanaassa Bodhisattassa . . . pe . . . Kassapassa Bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Nirodho nirodho ti kho Bhikkhave Kassapassa Bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Kassapassa Bodhisattassa veyyākaraṇe dasa dhammā, dasa atthā, visati niruttiyo, cattārisam ūnānāni.

Samudayo samudayo ti kho Bhikkhave Gotamassa Bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Nirodho nirodho ti kho Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Gotamassa Bodhisattassa veyyākaraṇe dasa dhammā, dasa atthā, visati niruttiyo, cattārisam ūnānāni.

Sattannam Bodhisattanam sattasu veyyākaraṇesu sattati dhammā, sattati atthā, cattārisasatā niruttiyo, asīti ca dve ca ūnānasatāni.

12. 'Yāvata abhiññāya abhiññattho ūnāto dittho vidito sacchikato phassito paññāya, aphassito paññāya abhiññattho n'atthīti' cakkhum udapādi ūnānam udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. Abhiññāya abhiññatthe pañcavisati dhammā, pañcavisati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, sataṁ ūnānāni.

Yāvata pariññāya pariññattho . . . pe . . . yāvata pahānassa pahānattho . . . pe . . . yāvata bhāvanāya bhāvanattho . . . pe . . . yāvata sacchikiriyāya sacchi-

¹ Kakkusandhassa, M.

kiriyattho nāto dittho vidito . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyatthe pañcavīsatī dhammā, pañcavīsatī atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, sataṁ nānāni. Abhinñāya abhiññātthe, pariññāya pariññātthe, pahānāya pahānatthe, bhāvanāya bhāvanaatthe, sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyatthe pañcavīsasataṁ dhammā, pañcavīsasataṁ atthā, addhateyyaniruttisatāni, pañca nānāsatāni.

13. Yāvatā khandhānam khandhattho nāto dittho vidito . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Khandhānam khandhatthe pañcavīsatī dhammā . . . pe . . . sataṁ nānāni. Yāvatā dhātūnam dhātuattho . . . pe . . . yāvatā āyatanānam āyatanattho . . . pe . . . yāvatā saṅkhatānam saṅkhatattho . . . pe . . . yāvatā asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatattho nāto dittho vidito . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

Asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatattho pañcavīsatī dhammā, pañcavīsatī atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, sataṁ nānāni. Khandhānam khandhatthe, dhātūnam dhātuatthe, āyatanānam āyatanattho, saṅkhatānam saṅkhatattho, asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatattho pañcavīsasataṁ dhammā, pañcavīsasataṁ atthā, addhateyyaniruttisatāni, pañca nānāsatāni.

14. Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhattho nāto dittho vidito . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Dukkhassa dukkhattho pañcavīsatī dhammā . . . pe . . . sataṁ nānāni. Yāvatā samudayassa samudayattho . . . pe . . . yāvatā nirodhassa nirodhattho . . . pe . . . yāvatā maggassa maggaattho nāto dittho vidito . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Maggassa maggaatthe pañcavīsatī dhammā, pañcavīsatī atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, sataṁ nānāni. Catusu ariyasaccesu sataṁ dhammā, sataṁ atthā, dve niruttisatāni, cattāri nānāsatāni.

15. Yāvatā atthapatīsambhidāya atthapatīsambhidattho nāto dittho vidito . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Athapatīsambhidāya atthapatīsambhidattho pañcavīsatī dhammā . . . pe . . . sataṁ nānāni.

Yāvatā dhammapatīsambhidāya dhammapatīsambhidattho . . . pe . . . yāvatā niruttipatīsambhidāya niruttipatīsambhidattho . . . pe . . . yāvatā paṭibhānapatīsambhidāya paṭibhānapatīsambhidattho nāto dittho vidito . . .

pe . . . āloko udapādi. Paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidatthe pañcavīsatī dhammā . . . pe . . . sataṁ nāṇāni. Catūsu paṭisambhidāsu sataṁ dhammā, sataṁ atthā, dve niruttisatāni, cattāri nāṇasatāni.

16. Yāvataṁ indriyaparopariyatte nāṇam nātām diṭṭham viditam . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Indriyaparopariyatte nāṇe pañcavīsatī dhammā . . . pe . . . sataṁ nāṇāni. Yāvataṁ sattānam āsayānusaye nāṇam . . . pe . . . yāvataṁ yamakapātihire nāṇam . . . pe . . . yāvataṁ mahākarunāsamāpattiya nāṇam . . . pe . . . yāvataṁ anāvaraṇam nāṇam nātām diṭṭham viditam . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Anāvaraṇe nāṇe pañcavīsatī dhammā . . . pe . . . sataṁ nāṇāni. Chasu Buddhadhammesu diyadḍhasatām dhammā, diyadḍhasatām atthā, tīni niruttisatāni, cha nāṇasatāni. Paṭisambhidādhikaraṇe¹ adḍhanavamāni dhammasatāni, adḍhanavamāni atthasatāni, niruttisahassāñ ca satta ca niruttisatāni, tīni ca nāṇasahassāni cattāri ca nāṇasatāni.

Paṭisambhidākathā.

¹ Paṭibhānapaṭisambhidādhikaraṇe, M.; patibhānapaṭisambhidākaraṇe, S. S₂; paṭisambhidāpakaraṇe, K.

II

VII. YUGANANDHAVAGGE DHAMMACAKKAKATHĀ

1. Evām me sutam. Ekam samayaṁ Bhagavā Bārānasi-
yam viharati . . . pe . . . iti h' idam ayasmato Koṇḍañ-
ñassa 'Aññātakonḍañño' tveva nāmaṁ ahosi.

'Idam dukkham ariyasaccan' ti pubbe ananussutesu
dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, nānam udapādi, paññā
udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Nānam udapā-
dīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Paññā udapādīti.' Ken' atthena?
'Vijjā udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Āloko udapādīti.'
Ken' atthena?

'Cakkhum udapādīti' Dassanaatthena. 'Nānam udapā-
dīti' Nātatthena. 'Paññā udapādīti' Pajānanaatthena.
'Vijjā udapādīti' Pativedhaatthena. 'Āloko udapādīti'
Obhāsaatthena.

Cakkhum dhammo dassanaattho attho, nānam dhammo
ñātāttho attho, paññā dhammo pajānanaattho attho, vijjā
dhammo paṭivedhaattho attho, āloko dhammo obhāsaattho
attho, ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā dukkhavatthukā
saccavatthukā saccārammañā saccagocarā saccasaṅgahitā
saccapariyāpannā sacce samudāgata sacce thitā sacce
patiṭṭhitā.

2. 'Dhammacakkan' ti. Ken' atthena dhammacakkam?
'Dhammañ ca pavatteti cakkañ cāti' dhammacakkam,
'cakkañ ca pavatteti dhammañ cāti' dhammacakkam,
'dhammena pavattetiti' dhammacakkam, 'dhammacari-
yāya pavattetiti' dhammacakkam, 'dhamme thito pavatte-
titi' dhammacakkam, 'dhamme patiṭṭhito pavattetiti'
dhammacakkam, 'dhamme patiṭṭhāpento pavattetiti'
dhammacakkam, 'dhamme vasippatто pavattetiti' dham-
macakkam, 'dhamme vasim pāpento pavattetiti' dhamma-

cakkam, 'dhamme pāramippatto pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'dhamme pāramim pāpento pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'dhamme vesārajjappatto pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, dhamme vesārajjam pāpento pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'dhammaṁ sakkaronto pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'dhammaṁ garukaronto¹ pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'dhammaṁ mānento pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'dhammaṁ pūjento pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'dhammaṁ apacāyamāno pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'dhammaddhajo pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'dhammaketum pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'dhammādhipateyyo pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'tam kho pana dhammacakkam appativattiyam samanena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā Mārena vā Brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmin' ti dhammacakkam.

' Saddhindriyam dhammo, tam dhammaṁ pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, ' viriyindriyam dhammo, tam dhammaṁ pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, ' satindriyam dhammo, tam dhammaṁ pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, ' samādhindriyam dhammo, tam dhammaṁ pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, ' paññindriyam dhammo, tam dhammaṁ pavattetīti' dhammacakkam; ' saddhābalam dhammo, tam dhammaṁ pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, ' viriyabalam dhammo, tam dhammaṁ pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, ' satibalam dhammo, tam dhammaṁ pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, ' samādhibalam dhammo, tam dhammaṁ pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, ' paññabalam dhammo, tam dhammaṁ pavattetīti' dhammacakkam; ' satisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, tam dhammaṁ pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, ' dhammavicasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, tam dhammaṁ pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, ' viriyasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, tam dhammaṁ pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, ' pītisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, tam dhammaṁ pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, ' passaddhīsambojjhaṅgo dhammo, tam dhammaṁ pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, ' samādhīsambojjhaṅgo dhammo, tam dhammaṁ pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, ' upekkhā-

¹ gurum karonto, M.

sambojjhaṅgo dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetiti' dhammacakkam; 'sammāditṭhi dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetiti' dhammacakkam, 'sammāsaṅkappo dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetiti' dhammacakkam, 'sammāvācā dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetiti' dhammacakkam, 'sammākammanto dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetiti' dhammacakkam, 'sammā-ājivo dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetiti' dhammacakkam, 'sammāvāyāmo dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetiti' dhammacakkam, 'sammāsati dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetiti' dhammacakkam, 'sammāsamādhi dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetiti' dhammacakkam.

‘Ādhipateyyatthena indriyā dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetiti' dhammacakkam, ‘akampiyatthena balā dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetiti' dhammacakkam, ‘niyyānatthena bojjhaṅgā dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetiti' dhammacakkam, ‘hetutthena maggo dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetiti' dhammacakkam, ‘upaṭṭhānatthena satipatṭhānā dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetiti' dhammacakkam, ‘padahanatthena sammappadhānā dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetiti' dhammacakkam, ‘ijjhānatthena iddhipādā dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetiti' dhammacakkam, ‘tathatthena saccā dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetiti' dhammacakkam; ‘avikkhepatthena samatho dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetiti' dhammacakkam, ‘anupassanatthena vipassanā dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetiti' dhammacakkam, ‘ekarasattthena samathavipassanā dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetiti' dhammacakkam, ‘anativattanaatthena yuganandham dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetiti' dhammacakkam; ‘saṁvaraṭthena sīlavisuddhi dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetiti' dhammacakkam, ‘avikkhepatthena cittavisuddhi dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetiti' dhammacakkam, ‘dassanatthena diṭṭhivisuddhi dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetiti' dhammacakkam; ‘muttaṭthena vimokkho dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetiti' dhammacakkam, ‘paṭivedhaṭthena vijjā dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetiti' dhammacakkam, ‘pariccāgaṭthena vimutti

dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'samucchedaṭṭhena khaye nānām dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'paṭipassaddhaṭṭhena anup-pāde nāpām dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetīti' dhammacakkam.

'Chando mūlaṭṭhena dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'phasso samodhānaṭṭhena dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'samādhi pamukkhaṭṭhena dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'sati ādhipateyyaṭṭhena dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'pañña tatuttaraṭṭhena dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'vimutti sāraṭṭhena dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetīti' dhammacakkam, 'amatogadham nibbānaṁ pariyoṣānaṭṭhena dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetīti' dhammacakkam.

3. Tam kho pan' idam dukkham ariyasaccam pariññey-yan ti . . . pe . . . pariññātan ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. 'Cakkhum udapadīti.' Ken' atṭhena? . . . pe . . . 'āloko udapadīti.' Ken' atṭhena? 'Cakkhum udapadīti.' Das-saṇaṭṭhena . . . pe . . . 'āloko udapadīti.' Obhāsaṭhena.

Cakkhum dhammo dassanattho attho . . . pe . . . āloko dhammo obhāsaṭtho attho, ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā dukkhavaṭṭhukā saccavatthukā . . . pe . . . sacce patiṭṭhitā.

'Dhammacakkān' ti. Ken' atṭhena dhammacakkam? 'Dhammañ ca pavatteti cakkañ cāti' dhammacakkam . . . pe . . . 'amatogadham nibbānaṁ pariyoṣānaṭṭhena dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetīti' dhammacakkam.

4. 'Idam dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccan' ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko ndapādi. Tam kho pan' idam dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccam pahātabban ti . . . pe . . . pahīnan ti pubbe

ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. 'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? . . . pe . . . 'āloko udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Dassanatthena . . . pe . . . 'āloko udapādīti.' Obhāsatthena. Cakkhum dhammo dassanaṭṭho attho . . . pe . . . āloko dhammo obhāsattho attho, ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā samudayavatthukā saccavatthukā . . . pe . . . nirodhavatthukā saccavatthukā . . . pe . . . maggavatthukā saccavatthukā saccārammanā . . . pe . . . sacce patiṭṭhitā.

'Dhammacakkan' ti. Ken' atthena dhammacakkam? 'Dhammañ ca pavatteti cakkañ cāti' dhammacakkam . . . pe . . . 'amatogadham nibbānam pariyosānaṭṭhena dhammo, tam dhammām pavattetī' dhammacakkam.

5. 'Ayaṁ kāye kāyānupassanā' ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Sā kho panāyaṁ kāye kāyānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti me Bhikkhave. . . pe . . . bhāvitā ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. 'Ayaṁ vedanāsu . . . pe . . . ayaṁ citte . . . pe . . . ayaṁ dhammesu dhammānupassanā' ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Sā kho panāyaṁ dhammesu dhammānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . bhāvitā ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

'Ayaṁ kāye kāyānupassanā' ti . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. 'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? . . . pe . . . 'Āloko udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Dassanatthena . . . pe . . . 'Āloko udapādīti.' Obhāsatthena. Cakkhum dhammo dassanaṭṭho attho . . . pe . . . āloko dhammo obhāsattho attho, ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā kāyavatthukā satipaṭṭhānavatthukā . . . pe . . . vedanāvatthukā satipaṭṭhānavatthukā . . . pe . . . cittavatthukā satipaṭṭhānavatthukā . . . pe . . . dhammavatthukā satipaṭṭhānavatthukā satipaṭṭhānārammanā . . . pe . . . satipaṭṭhāne patiṭṭhitā. 'Dhammacakkan' ti. Ken' atthena dhammacakkam? 'Dhammañ ca pavatteti cakkañ cāti'

dhammacakkam . . . pe . . . 'amatogadham nibbānam pariyo-sānaṭṭhena dhammo, tañ dhammañ pavatteti' dhammacakkam.

6. 'Ayam chandasamādhipadhbānasāñkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo' ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhūn udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. So kho panāyam chandasamādhipadhbānasāñkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. 'Ayam viriyasamadhi' . . . pe . . . ayam cittasamādhi . . . pe . . . ayam vimānsāsamādhipadhbānasāñkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo' ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. So kho panāyam vimānsāsamādhipadhbānasāñkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

'Ayam chandasamādhipadhbānasāñkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo' ti . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Ken' atṭhena? . . . pe. . . . 'Āloko udapādīti.' Ken' atṭhena?

'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Dassanatthēha . . . pe. . . . 'Āloko udapādīti.' Obhāsatthēna.

Cakkhum dhammo dassanattho attho . . . pe . . . āloko dhammo obhāsattho attho, ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā chandavatthukā iddhipādavatthukā iddhipādārammañā . . . pe . . . iddhipāde patitthitā. 'Dhammacakkan' ti. Ken' atṭhena dhammacakkam? 'Dhammañ ca pavatteti cakkāñ cāti' dhammacakkam . . . pe . . . 'amatogadham nibbānam pariyo-sānaṭṭhena dhammo, tañ dhammañ pavatteti' dhammacakkam.

Ayam viriyasamādhipadhbānasāñkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo ti . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. 'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Ken' atṭhena? . . . pe . . . 'Āloko udapādīti?' Ken' atṭhena? 'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Dassanatthēna . . . pe. . . . 'Āloko udapādīti?' Obhāsatthēna. Cakkhum dhammo dassanattho attho . . . pe . . . āloko dhammo obhāsattho attho, ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā viriyavatthukā iddhipādavatthukā . . . pe . . . cittavatthukā iddhipādavatthukā . . . pe . . . vimānsāvatthukā iddhipādārammañā . . . pe . . . iddhipāde' dāvavatthukā iddhipādārammañā . . . pe . . . iddhipāde'

patitthitā. 'Dhammacakkan' ti. Ken' atthena dhammacakkam? 'Dhammañ ca pavatteti cakkañ cāti' dhammacakkam . . . pe . . . 'amatogadhañ nibbānañ pariyośān-
atthena dhammo, tam dhammañ pavattetiti' dhammacakkan ti.

Dhammacakkakathā niṭṭhitā.

II

VIII. YUGANANDHARAGGE LOKUTTAKATHĀ

1. KATAME dhammā lokuttarā?

Cattāro satipatthānā, cattāro sammappadhānā, cattāro idhipādā, pañc' indriyāni, pañca balāni, satta bojjhaṅgā, aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, cattāro ariyamaggā, cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni, nibbānañ ca; ime dhammā lokuttarā.

'Lokuttarā' ti. Ken' aṭhena lokuttarā?

'Lokam tarantīti'¹ lokuttarā, 'lokā'² uttarantīti'³ lokuttarā, 'lokato uttarantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhā'⁴ uttarantīti' lokuttarā; 'lokam atikkamantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokam samatikkamantīti'⁵ lokuttarā, 'loke'⁶ atirekā' ti lokuttarā; 'lokantam'⁷ tarantīti'⁸ lokuttarā, 'lokā nissarantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokato nissarantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhā nissarantīti' lokuttarā; 'lokā nissatā'⁹ ti lokuttarā, 'lokena nissaṭā'¹⁰ lokuttarā, 'lokamhā nissaṭā'¹¹ ti lokuttarā; 'loke na titthantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhi'¹² na titthantīti' lokuttarā, 'loke na limpantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokena'¹³ na limpantīti' lokuttarā, 'loke asaṅkilitā'¹⁴ ti lokuttarā, 'lokena asaṅkilitā'¹⁵ ti lokuttarā, 'loke anupalittā'¹⁶ ti lokuttarā, 'lokena anupalittā'¹⁷ ti lokuttarā; 'loke vippamuttā'¹⁸ ti lokuttarā, 'lokena vippamuttā'¹⁹ ti lokuttarā, 'lokā vippamuttā'²⁰ ti lokuttarā, 'lokato vippamuttā'²¹ ti lokuttarā, 'lokamhā vippamuttā'

¹ lokuttarantīti, S.; lokantarantīti, S₂.; lokam uttarantīti, K.

² loko uttaratīti, S. S₂.

³ lokadhammā, S. S₂.

⁴ samatikkamantāti, S. S₂. K.

⁵ S. S₂. K. omit.

⁶ lokena, S. S₂. M.

⁷ K. omits. ⁸ lokasmīm, M.

⁹ lokamhi, K.

¹⁰ asaṅlittā, M. K.

¹¹ vimuttā, S.

ti lokuttarā; 'loke visaññuttā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokena visaññuttā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokā¹ visaññuttā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokato visaññuttā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokamhā visaññuttā' ti lokuttarā; 'lokā sujjhantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokato sujjhantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhā sujjhantīti' lokuttarā; 'lokā visujjhantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokato visujjhantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhā visujjhantīti' lokuttarā; 'lokā vuṭṭhahantīti'² lokuttarā, 'lokato vuṭṭhahantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhā vuṭṭhahantīti' lokuttarā; 'lokā vivatṭantīti'³ lokuttarā, 'lokato vivatṭantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhā vivatṭantīti' lokuttarā; 'loke na sajjantīti' lokuttarā, 'loke na gayhantīti' lokuttarā, 'loke na bajjhantīti'⁴ lokuttarā; 'lokam̄ samucchindantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokam̄ samucchinnattā' ti lokuttarā; 'lokam̄ paṭipassambhentīti' lokuttarā, 'lokam̄ paṭipassambhitattā' ti lokuttarā; 'lokassa atītā'⁵ ti lokuttarā, 'lokassa agatīti' lokuttarā, 'lokassa avisayā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokassa asādhāraṇā' ti lokuttarā; 'lokam̄ vamantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokam̄ na paccāgamantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokam̄ pajahantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokam̄ na upādiyantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokam̄ visinentīti' lokuttarā, 'lokam̄ na ussinentīti'⁶ lokuttarā, 'lokam̄ vidhūpentīti' lokuttarā, 'lokam̄ na sandhūpentīti'⁷ lokuttarā, 'lokam̄ samatikkamma abhibhuyya titṭhantīti' lokuttarā ti.

Lokuttarakathā.

¹ lokasmīn, S. S₂, M. ² uddhantīti, M.

³ vivajjantīti, K. ⁴ gacchantīti, S.

⁵ apathā, M.; apaccāgatīti, K.

⁶ lokam̄ vissantīti, S.; lokam̄ nayantīti, K.

⁷ paṭṭhapentīti, S. S₂; sudhūpentīti, K.

II

IX. YUGANANDHAVAGGE BALAKATHĀ

SĀVATTHINIDĀNĀM

1. PAÑC' imāni Bhikkhave balāni. Katamāni pañca?

Saddhābalām viriyabalaṁ satibalaṁ samādhibalaṁ paññabalaṁ. Imāni kho Bhikkhave pañca balāni.

Api ca aṭṭhasatthī balāni—saddhābalām viriyabalaṁ satibalaṁ samādhibalaṁ paññabalaṁ, hiribalaṁ ottappa-balaṁ patisankhānabalaṁ bhāvanābalaṁ anavajjabalaṁ saṅgahabalaṁ, khantibalaṁ paññattibalaṁ nijjhantibalaṁ¹ issariyabalaṁ adhitthānabalaṁ samathabalaṁ vipassanābalaṁ, dasa sekhabalāni, dasa asekhabalāni, dasa khīnāsava-balāni, dasa iddhibalāni, dasa Tathāgatabalāni.

2. Katamaṁ saddhābalām? 'Assaddhiye na kampatīti saddhābalām, sahajātānām dhammānām upatthambhanat̄thena saddhābalām, kilesānām pariyādānāt̄thena saddhābalām, paṭivedhādivisodhanaat̄thena saddhābalām, cittassa adhitthānāt̄thena saddhābalām, cittassa vodānāt̄thena saddhābalām, visesādhigamanaat̄thena saddhābalām, uttaripaṭivodhaat̄thena saddhābalām, saccābhīsamayaat̄thena saddhābalām, nirodhe patiṭṭhāpakaat̄thena saddhābalām. Idam saddhābalām.'

Katamaṁ viriyabalaṁ? 'Kosajje na kampatīti' viriyabalaṁ, sahajātānām dhammānām upatthambhanat̄thena viriyabalaṁ, kilesānām pariyādānāt̄thena viriyabalaṁ, paṭivedhādivisodhanaat̄thena viriyabalaṁ, cittassa adhitthānāt̄thena viriyabalaṁ, cittassa vodānāt̄thena viriyabalaṁ, visesādhigamanaat̄thena viriyabalaṁ, uttaripaṭivedhaat̄thena viriyabalaṁ, saccābhīsamayaat̄thena viriyabalaṁ, nirodhe patiṭṭhāpakaat̄thena viriyabalaṁ. Idam viriyabalaṁ.'

¹ nijjhattibalaṁ, K; S. S₂ omit.

Katamāṁ satibalamāṁ ? ‘Pamāde na kampatīti’ satibalamāṁ, sahajātānamāṁ dhammānamāṁ upatthambhanaṭṭhena satibalamāṁ . . . pe . . . nirodhe patiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhena satibalamāṁ. Idam satibalamāṁ.

Katamāṁ samādhibalamāṁ ? ‘Uddhacce na kampatīti’ samādhibalamāṁ, sahajātānamāṁ dhammānamāṁ upatthambhan-
aṭṭhena samādhibalamāṁ . . . pe . . . nirodhe patiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhena samādhibalamāṁ. Idam samādhibalamāṁ.

Katamāṁ paññābalamāṁ ? ‘Avijjāya na kampatīti’ pañ-
ñābalamāṁ, sahajātānamāṁ dhammānamāṁ upatthambhanaṭṭhena paññābalamāṁ . . . pe . . . nirodhe patiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhena paññābalamāṁ. Idam paññābalamāṁ.

3. Katamāṁ hiribalamāṁ ? ‘Nekhammena kāmacchandaṁ hiriyatīti’ hiribalamāṁ, ‘abyāpādena byāpādaṁ hiriyatīti’ hiribalamāṁ, ‘ālokasaññāya thinamiddhamāṁ hiriyatīti’ hiribalamāṁ, ‘avikkhepena uddhaccamāṁ hiriyatīti’ hiribalamāṁ, ‘dhammavavatthānena vicikicchamāṁ hiriyatīti’ hiribalamāṁ, ‘ñānena avijjamāṁ hiriyatīti’ hiribalamāṁ, ‘pāmojjena aratiṁ hiriyatīti’ hiribalamāṁ, ‘paṭhamajjhānena nivaraṇe hiriyatīti’ hiribalamāṁ . . . pe . . . ‘Arahattamaggena sabbakilese hiri-
yatīti’ hiribalamāṁ. Idam hiribalamāṁ.

Katamāṁ ottappabalamāṁ ? ‘Nekhammena kāmacchandaṁ ottappatīti’ ottappabalamāṁ, ‘abyāpādena byāpādaṁ ottappatīti’ ottappabalamāṁ, ‘ālokasaññāya thinamiddhamāṁ ottappatīti’ ottappabalamāṁ, ‘avikkhepena uddhaccamāṁ ottappatīti’ ottappabalamāṁ, ‘dhammavavatthānena vicikicchamāṁ ottappatīti’ ottappabalamāṁ, ‘ñānena avijjamāṁ ottappatīti’ ottappabalamāṁ, ‘pāmojjena aratiṁ ottappatīti’ ottappabalamāṁ, ‘paṭhamajjhānena nivaraṇe ottappatīti’ ottappabalamāṁ . . . pe . . . ‘Arahattamaggena sabbakilese ottappatīti’ ottap-
pabalamāṁ. Idam ottappabalamāṁ.

Katamāṁ paṭisaṅkhānabalamāṁ ? ‘Nekhammena kāmac-
chandaṁ paṭisaṅkhātīti’ paṭisaṅkhānabalamāṁ, ‘abyāpādena byāpādaṁ paṭisaṅkhātīti’ paṭisaṅkhānabalamāṁ, ‘ālokasañ-
ñāya thinamiddhamāṁ paṭisaṅkhātīti’ paṭisaṅkhānabalamāṁ, ‘avikkhepena uddhaccamāṁ paṭisaṅkhātīti paṭisaṅkhānaba-
lamāṁ, ‘dhammavavatthānena vicikicchamāṁ paṭisaṅkhātīti’ paṭisaṅkhānabalamāṁ, ‘ñānena avijjamāṁ paṭisaṅkhātīti’ paṭi-

saṅkhānabalaṁ, ‘pāmojjena aratīm patisaṅkhātī’ paṭisaṅkhānabalaṁ, ‘paṭhamajjhānena nivaraṇe patisaṅkhātī’ patisaṅkhānabalaṁ . . . pe . . . ‘Arahattamaggena sabbakilese paṭisaṅkhātī’ patisaṅkhānabalaṁ. Idam paṭisaṅkhānabalaṁ.

4. Katamāṁ bhāvanābalam? ‘Kāmacchandam pajahanto nekkhammaṁ bhāvetī’ bhāvanābalam, ‘byāpādām pajahanto abyāpādām bhāvetī’ bhāvanābalam, ‘thīnamiddham pajahanto ālokasaññām bhāvetī’ bhāvanābalam, ‘uddhaccām pajahanto avikkhepām bhāvetī’ bhāvanābalam, ‘vicikicchām pajahanto dhammavavatthānam bhāvetī’ bhāvanābalam, ‘avijjām pajahanto nānam bhāvetī’ bhāvanābalam, ‘aratīm pajahanto pāmojjām bhāvetī’ bhāvanābalam, ‘nivaraṇe pajahanto paṭhamajjhānām bhāvetī’ bhāvanābalam . . . pe . . . ‘sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggām bhāvetī’ bhāvanābalam.

Katamāṁ anavajjabalam? ‘Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhamme n’ atthi kiñci vajjan’¹ ti anavajjabalam, ‘byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpāde n’ atthi kiñci vajjan’ ti anavajjabalam, ‘thīnamiddhassa pahīnattā ālokasaññāya n’ atthi kiñci vajjan’ ti anavajjabalam, ‘uddhaccassa pahīnattā avikkhepe n’ atthi kiñci vajjan’ ti anavajjabalam, ‘vicikicchāya pahīnattā dhammavavatthāve n’ atthi kiñci vajjan’ ti anavajjabalam, ‘avijjāya pahīnattā nāne n’ atthi kiñci vajjan’ ti anavajjabalam, ‘aratiyā pahīnattā pāmojje n’ atthi kiñci vajjan’ ti anavajjabalam, ‘nivaraṇānam pahīnattā paṭhamajjhāne n’ atthi kiñci vajjan’ ti anavajjabalam . . . pe . . . ‘sabbakilesānam pahīnattā Arahattamaggē n’ atthi kiñci vajjan’ ti anavajjabalam. Idam anavajjabalam.

Katamāṁ saṅgahabalam? ‘Kāmacchandam pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittām saṅgañhātī’ saṅgahabalam, ‘byāpādām pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittām saṅgañhātī’ saṅgahabalam, ‘thīnamiddhaṁ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittām saṅgañhātī’ saṅgahabalam . . . pe . . . ‘sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittām saṅgañhātī’ saṅgahabalam.

¹ vijjan ti, M.

5. Katamāñ khantibalamā? ‘Kāmacchandassa pahinattā nekkhammañ khantīti’ khantibalamā, ‘byāpādassa pahinattā abyāpādo khantīti’ khantibalamā, ‘thīnamiddhassa pahinattā ālokasaññā khantīti’ khantibalamā, ‘uddhaccassa pahinattā avikkhepo khantīti’ khantibalamā, ‘vicikicchāya pahinattā dhammavavatthānamāñ khantīti’ khantibalamā, ‘avijjāya pahinattā nāñānamāñ khantīti’ khantibalamā, ‘aratiyā pahinattā pāmojjānamāñ khantīti’ khantibalamā, ‘nīvarañānamāñ pahinattā pañhamajjhānamāñ khantīti’ khantibalamā . . . pe . . . ‘sabbakilesānamāñ pahinattā Arahattamaggo khantīti’ khantibalamā. Idam khantibalamā.

Katamāñ paññattibalamā? ‘Kāmacchandam pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittam paññāpetīti’ paññattibalamā, ‘byāpādam pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittam paññāpetīti’ paññattibalamā, ‘thīnamiddham pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittam paññāpetīti’ paññattibalamā . . . pe . . . ‘sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittam paññāpetīti’ paññattibalamā. Idam paññattibalamā.

Katamāñ nijjhantibalamā¹? ‘Kāmacchandam pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittam nijjhāpetīti’ nijjhantibalamā, ‘byāpādam pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittam nijjhāpetīti’ nijjhantibalamā, ‘thīnamiddham pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittam nijjhāpetīti’ nijjhantibalamā . . . pe . . . ‘sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittam nijjhāpetīti’ nijjhantibalamā. Idam nijjhantibalamā.

Katamāñ issariyabalamā? ‘Kāmacchandam pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittam vasam vattetīti’ issariyabalamā, ‘byāpādam pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittam vasam vattetīti’ issariyabalamā, ‘thīnamiddham pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittam vasam vattetīti’ issariyabalamā . . . pe . . . ‘sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittam vasam vattetīti’ issariyabalamā. Idam issariyabalamā.

Katamāñ adhitthānabalamā? ‘Kāmacchandam pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittam adhitthātīti’ adhitthānabalamā, ‘byāpādam pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittam adhitthātīti’ adhitthānabalamā, ‘thīnamiddham pajahanto ālo-

¹ nijjhattibalamā, K.

saññāvasena cittām adhitthātīti' adhitthānabalam . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittām adhitthātīti' adhitthānabalam. Idam adhitthānabalam.

6. Katamām samathabalam? Nekkhammavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalam, abyāpādavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalam, ālokasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalam . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalam, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalam.

'Samathabalan' ti. Ken' atthena samathabalam?

'Paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe na kampatīti' samathabalam, 'dutiyajjhānena vitakkavicāre na kampatīti' samathabalam, 'tatiyajjhānena pītiyā na kampatīti' samathabalam, 'catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhe ha kampatīti' samathabalam, 'ākāsānañcāyatanaśamāpattiyā rūpasaññāya paṭighasaññāya nānattasaññāya na kampatīti' samathabalam, 'viññānañcāyatanaśamāpattiyā ākāsānañcāyatanaśaññāya na kampatīti' samathabalam, 'ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiyā viññānañcāyatanaśaññāya na kampatīti' samathabalam, 'nevasaññānaññāyatanaśamāpattiyā ākiñcaññāyatanaśaññāya na kampatīti' samathabalam, 'uddhacce ca uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampati na calati na vedhatīti' samathabalam. Idam samathabalam.

7. Katamām vipassanābalam? Aniccānupassanā vipassanābalam, dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalam . . . pe . . . paṭinissagānupassanā vipassanābalam. Rūpe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalam, rūpe dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalam . . . pe . . . rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalam; vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya, sañkhāresu, viññāne, cakkhusmin . . . pe . . . jarāmarane aniccānupassanā vipassanābalam, jarāmarane dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalam, jarāmarane paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalam.

'Vipassanābalan' ti. Ken' atthena vipassanābalam?

'Aniccānupassanāya niccasāññāya na kampatīti' vipassanābalam, 'dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññāya na kampatīti' vipassanābalam, 'anattānupassanāya attasaññāya

na kampatiti' vipassanābalam, 'nibbidānupassanāya nandiyā na kampatiti' vipassanābalam, 'virāgānupassanāya rāge na kampatiti' vipassanābalam, 'nirodhānupassanāya samudaye na kampatiti' vipassanābalam, 'paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādāne na kampatiti' vipassanābalam, 'avijjāya ca avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampati na calati na vedhatīti' vipassanābalam. Idam vipassanābalam.

8. Katamāni dasa sekhabalāni, dasa asekhabalāni?

'Sammādiṭṭhim sikkhatiti' sekhabalam, tattha sikkhitattā asekhabalam; 'sammāsaṅkappam sikkhatiti' sekhabalam, tattha sikkhitattā asekhabalam; 'sammāvācaṁ . . . pe . . . saṁmākammantaṁ, sammā-ājīvaṁ, sammāvāyāmaṁ, sammāsatim, sammāsamādhiṁ, sammāñānam . . . pe . . . sammāvimuttim sikkhatiti' sekhabalam, tattha sikkhitattā asekhabalam. Imāni dasa sekhabalāni, dasa asekhabalāni.

9. Katamāni dasa khīnāsavabalāni?

Idha khīnāsavassa bhikkhuno aniccato sabbe saṅkhārā yathābhūtam sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti: yaṁ pi khīnāsavassa bhikkhuno aniccato sabbe saṅkhārā yathābhūtam sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti, idam pi khīnāsavassa bhikkhuno balam hoti; yaṁ balam āgamma khīnāsavo bhikkhu āsavānam khayaṁ paṭijānati—'khīnā me āsavā' ti.

Puna ca param, khīnāsavassa bhikkhuno aṅgārakāsūpamā kāmā yathābhūtam sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti: yaṁ pi khīnāsavassa bhikkhuno aṅgārakāsūpamā kāmā yathābhūtam sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti, idam pi khīnāsavassa bhikkhuno balam hoti; yaṁ balam āgamma khīnāsavo bhikkhu āsavānam khayaṁ paṭijānati—'khīnā me āsavā' ti.

Puna ca param, khīnāsavassa bhikkhuno vivekaninnam cittam hoti vivekaponam vivekapabbhāram vivekattham nekkhammābhirataṁ byantibhūtam sabbaso āsavatthāniyehi dhammehi: yaṁ pi khīnāsavassa bhikkhuno vivekaninnam cittam hoti vivekaponam vivekapabbhāram vivekattham nekkhammābhirataṁ byantibhūtam sabbaso āsavatthāniyehi dhammehi, idam pi khīnāsavassa bhikkhuno

balam hoti ; yam balam āgamma khināsavavo bhikkhu āsavānam khayam patijānati—‘ khinā me āsavā ’ ti.

Puna ca param, khināsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro satipat-thānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā ; yam pi khināsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā, idam pi khināsavassa bhikkhuno balam hoti ; yam balam āgamma khināsavavo bhikkhu āsavānam khayam patijānati—‘ khinā me āsavā ’ ti.

Puna ca param, khināsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro sam-mappadhbānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā . . . pe . . . cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā, pañc’ indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni, pañca balāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni, satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā . . . pe . . . ariyo atṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvito hoti subhāvito : yam pi khināsavassa bhikkhuno ariyo atṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvito hoti subhāvito, idam pi khināsavassa bhikkhuno balam hoti ; yam balam āgamma khināsavavo bhikkhu āsavānam khayam patijānati—‘ Khinā me āsavā ’ ti. Imāni dasa khināsavabalāni.

10. Katamāni dasa iddhibalāni ?

Adhiṭṭhānā iddhi, vikubbanā¹ iddhi, manomayā iddhi, īñānavippahārā iddhi, samādbivippahārā iddhi, ariyā iddhi, kammavipākajā iddhi, puññavato iddhi, vijāmayā iddhi, tattha tattha sammāpayogapaccayā ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhi. Imāni dasa iddhibalāni.

11. Katamāni dasa Tathāgatabalāni ?

Idha Tathāgato thānañ ca thānato atṭhānañ ca atṭhānato yathābhūtam pajānati : yam pi Tathāgato thānañ ca thānato atṭhānañ ca atṭhānato yathābhūtam pajānati, idam pi Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalam hoti ; yam balam āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānam² patijānati, parisāsu sīhanādām nadati, brahmacakkam pavatteti.

Puna ca param, Tathāgato atītānāgatapacuppannānam kammasamādānānam thānaso hetuso vipākam yathābhūtam pajānati : yam pi Tathāgato atītānāgatapacuppan-

¹ vikuppanā, S. S₂. M.

² āsabhaṭṭhānam, K. ; āsabhaṭṭhānam, M. ; āsabham thānam, S.

nānam kammasamādānānam thānaso hetuso vipākam yathābhūtam pajānāti, idam pi Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalam hoti; yam balam āgamma Tathāgato āsabhatthānam paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādām nadati, brahmacakkam pavatteti.

Puna ca param, Tathāgato sabbatthagāminipatipadam yathābhūtam pajānāti: yam pi Tathāgato sabbatthagāminipatipadam yathābhūtam pajānāti, idam pi Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalam hoti; yam balam āgamma Tathāgato āsabhatthānam paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādām nadati, brahmacakkam pavatteti.

Puna ca param, Tathāgato anekadhātunānādhātulokam yathābhūtam pajānāti: yam pi Tathāgato anekadhātunānādhātulokam yathābhūtam pajānāti, idam pi Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalam hoti . . . pe . . . brahmacakkam pavatteti.

Puna ca param, Tathāgato sattānam nānādhimuttikatam yathābhūtam pajānāti: yam pi Tathāgato sattānam nānādhimuttikatam yathābhūtam pajānāti, idam pi Tathāgatassa . . . pe . . . brahmacakkam pavatteti.

Puna ca param, Tathāgato parasattānam parapuggalānam indriyaparopariyattam yathābhūtam pajānāti: yam pi Tathāgato parasattānam parapuggalānam indriyaparopariyattam yathābhūtam pajānāti, idam pi Tathāgatassa . . . pe . . . brahmacakkam pavatteti.

Puna ca param, Tathāgato jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattinam saṅkilesam vodānam vuṭṭhānam yathābhūtam pajānāti: yam pi Tathāgato jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattinam saṅkilesam vodānam vuṭṭhānam yathābhūtam pajānāti, idam pi Tathāgatassa . . . pe . . . brahmacakkam pavatteti.

Puna ca param, Tathāgato anekaviditam pubbenivāsam anussarati, seyyathidam ekam pi jātim dve pi jātiyo . . . pe . . . iti sākāram sa-uddesam anekaviditam pubbenivāsam anussarati: yam pi Tathāgato anekaviditam pubbenivāsam anussarati, seyyathidam—ekam pi jātim dve pi jātiyo . . . pe . . . idam pi Tathāgatassa . . . pe . . . brahmacakkam pavatteti.

Puna ca param, Tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapājjamāne:

yaṁ pi Tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikanta-mānussakena . . . pe . . . idam pi Tathāgatassa . . . pe . . . brahmacakkam pavatteti.

Puna ca param, Tathāgato āsavānam khayā anāsavam cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim ditthe 'va dhamme sayam abhiññāya sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati: yaṁ pi Tathāgato āsavānam khayā anāsavam cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim ditthe 'va dhamme sayam abhiññāya sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, idam pi Tathāgatassa Tathāgata-balām hoti; yaṁ balām āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānam patijānatī, parisāsu sīhanādām nadati, brahmacakkam pavatteti. Imāni dasa Tathāgatabalāni.

12. Ken' atthena saddhābalām? Ken' atthena viriya-balām? Ken' atthena satibalām? Ken' atthena samādhī-balām? Ken' atthena paññābalām? Ken' atthena hiri-balām? Ken' atthena ottappabalaṁ? Ken' atthena paṭisaṅkhānabalaṁ? Ken' atthena Tathāgatabalaṁ?

Assaddhiye akampiyatthena saddhābalām, kosajje akampiyatthena viriyabalaṁ, pamāde akampiyatthena satibalaṁ, uddhacce akampiyatthena samādhibalaṁ, avijjāya akampiyatthena paññābalām. 'Hiriyatī pāpake akusale dhamme' ti hiribalaṁ, 'ottappati pāpake kusale dhamme' ti ottappabalaṁ, 'ñāṇena kilese patisaṅkhātī' patisaṅkhānabalaṁ, 'tattha jātā¹ dhammā¹ ekarasā hontī' bhāvanābalām, 'tattha n'atthi kiñci vajjan' ti anavajjabalaṁ, 'tena cittām saṅgāñhātī' saṅgahabalaṁ, 'tam² tassa² khamatī' khantibalaṁ, 'tena cittām paññāpetī' paññatibalaṁ, 'tena cittām nijjhāpetī' nijjhantibalaṁ, 'tena cittām vasām vattetī' issariyabalaṁ, 'tena cittām adhiṭṭhātī' adhiṭṭhānabalaṁ, 'tena cittām ekaggan' ti samathabalaṁ, 'tattha jāte dhamme anupassatī' vipassanābalām, 'tattha sikkhatī' sekhabalaṁ, tattha sikkhitattā asekhabalaṁ, 'tena āsavā khīṇā' ti khīṇāsavabalaṁ, 'tam³ tassa-ijjhātī' iddhibalaṁ, appameyyatthena Tathāgatabalaṁ.

Balakathā.

¹ jātānam dhammānam, S. S₂. M.

² tam khanatī, M.; tasso khanatī, S. S₂.

³ S. S₂. omit tam.

II

X. YUGANANDHAVAGGE SUÑÑAKATHĀ

1. Evam me sutam. Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyāṁ viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisidi. Ekamantaṁ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etad avoca—‘Suñño loko, suñño loko’ ti bhante vuccati: kittavatā nu kho bhante ‘suñño loko’ ti vuccatītī?

Yasmā kho Ānanda suññam attena vā attaniyena vā, tasmā ‘suñño loko’ ti vuccati. Kiñ ca Ānanda suññam attena vā attaniyena vā? Cakkhum kho Ānanda suññam attena vā attaniyena vā, rūpā suññā attena vā attaniyena vā, cakkhuviññānam suññam attena vā attaniyena vā, cakkhusamphasso suñño attena vā attaniyena vā, yam p'idaṁ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukham vā adukkhamasukham vā tam pi suññam attena vā attaniyena vā. Sotam suññam . . . pe . . . saddā suññā, ghānam suññam gandhā suññā, jivhā suññā rasā suññā, kāyo suñño phoṭṭhabbā suññā, mano suñño attena vā attaniyena vā, dhammā suññā attena vā attaniyena vā, manoviññānam suññam attena vā attaniyena vā, manosamphasso suñño attena vā attaniyena vā, yam p'idaṁ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukham vā adukkhamasukham vā tam pi suññam attena vā attaniyena vā. Yasmā kho Ānanda suññam attena vā attaniyena vā, tasmā ‘suñño loko’ ti vuccatītī.

2. Suññasuññam,¹ saṅkhārasuññam, vipariṇāmasuññam, aggasuññam, lakkhaṇasuññam, vikkhambhanasuññam, tadaṅgasuññam, samucchedaśuññam, paṭipassaddhisuñ-

¹ suññam suññam K.

ñam, nissaraṇasuññam, ajjhattasuññam, bahiddhāsuññam, dubhatosuññam, sabhāgasuññam, visabhāgasuññam, esanāsuññam, pariggahasuññam, paṭilābhasuññam, paṭivedhasuññam, ekattasuññam, nānattasuññam, khantisuññam, adhiṭṭhānasuññam, pariyoḡānasuññam, sampajānassa pavattapariyādānam sabbasuññatānam paramatṭhasuññam.

3. Katamām suññasuññam?

Cakkhum suññam attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā, sotām suññam . . . pe . . . ghānam suññam, jivhā suññā, kāyo suññō, mano suññō attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā. Idam suññasuññam.

4. Katamām saṅkhārasuññam?

Tayo saṅkhārā—puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅkhāro.¹ Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhārena ca āneñjābhisaṅkhārena ca suññō, apuññābhisaṅkhāro puññābhisaṅkhārena ca āneñjābhisaṅkhārena ca suññō, āneñjābhisaṅkhāro puññābhisaṅkhārena ca apuññābhisaṅkhārena ca suññō. Ime tayo saṅkhārā.

Aparā pi tayo saṅkhārā—kāyasaṅkhāro vacīsaṅkhāro cittasaṅkhāro. Kāyasaṅkhāro vacīsaṅkhārena ca cittasaṅkhārena ca suññō, vacīsaṅkhāro kāyasaṅkhārena ca cittasaṅkhārena ca suññō, cittasaṅkhāro kāyasaṅkhārena ca vacīsaṅkhārena ca suññō. Ime tayo saṅkhārā.

Aparā pi tayo saṅkhārā—atītā saṅkhārā, anāgatā saṅkhārā, paccuppannā saṅkhārā. Atītā saṅkhārā anāgatehi ca paccuppannehi ca saṅkhārehi suññā, anāgatā saṅkhārā atītehi ca paccuppannehi ca saṅkhārehi suññā, paccuppannā saṅkhārā atītehi ca anāgatehi ca saṅkhārehi suññā. Ime tayo saṅkhārā. Idam saṅkhārasuññam.

5. Katamām vipariṇāmasuññam?

Jātam rūpam sabhāvena suññam, vigatam rūpam vipariṇatañ c'eva suññāñ ca; jātā vedanā sabhāvena suññā, vigatā vedanā vipariṇatā c'eva suññā ca; jātā saṅkhārā, jātam viññānam, jātam cakkhum . . . pe . . . jāto bhavo

¹ āneñjābhisaṅkhāro K.; ānañjābhisaṅkhāro S. S₂.

sabhāvena suñño, vigato bhavo vipariñato c'eva suñño ca. Idam vipariñāmasuññam.

6. Katamam aggasuññam? Aggam etam padam, settham etam padam, visittham¹ etam padam; yadidam sabbasañkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipatiñissaggo tañhakkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānam. Idam aggasuññam.

7. Katamam lakkhaṇasuññam?

Dve lakkhaṇāni—bālalakkhaṇañ ca paññitalakkhaṇañ ca. Bālalakkhaṇam paññitalakkhaṇena suññam, paññitalakkhaṇam bālalakkhaṇena suññam. Tīni lakkhaṇāni—uppādalakkhaṇam vayalakkhaṇam thitaññathattalakkhaṇam. Uppādalakkhaṇam vayalakkhaṇena ca thitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññam, vayalakkhaṇam uppādalakkhaṇena ca thitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññam, thitaññathattalakkhaṇam uppādalakkhaṇena ca vayalakkhaṇena ca suññam. Rūpassa uppādalakkhaṇam vayalakkhaṇena ca thitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññam, rūpassa vayalakkhaṇam uppādalakkhaṇena ca thitaññathattalakkhaṇam uppādalakkhaṇena ca vayalakkhaṇena ca suññam. Vedanāya, saññāya, sañkhārānam, viññāṇassa, cakkhussa . . . pe . . . jarāmaranassa uppādalakkhaṇam vayalakkhaṇena ca thitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññam, jarāmaranassa vayalakkhaṇam uppādalakkhaṇena ca thitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññam, jarāmaranassa thitaññathattalakkhaṇam uppādalakkhaṇena ca vayalakkhaṇena ca suññam. Idam lakkhaṇasuññam.

8. Katamam vikkhambhanasuññam?

Nekkhammena kāmacchando vikkhambhito c'eva suñño ca, abyāpādena byāpādo vikkhambhito c'eva suñño ca, āloka-saññāya thīnamiddham vikkhambhitañ c'eva suññañ ca, avikkhepena uddhaccam vikkhambhitañ c'eva suññañ ca, dhammavatthānenā vicikicchā vikkhambhitā c'eva suññā ca, nāñena avijjā vikkhambhitā c'eva suññā ca, pāmojjena arati vikkhambhitā c'eva suññā ca, pañhamajjhānenā nīvaraṇā vikkhambhitā c'eva suññā ca . . . pe . . . Arahat-tamaggena sabbakilesā vikkhambhitā c'eva suññā ca. Idam vikkhambhanasuññam.

. . . ¹ visettham. M.; visiddham K.

9. Katamāṁ tadaṅgasuññāṁ ?

Nekkhammena kāmacchando tadaṅgasuññō, abyāpādena byāpādo tadaṅgasuññō, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddham tadaṅgasuññāṁ, avikkhepena uddhaccam tadaṅgasuññāṁ, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchā tadaṅgasuññā, ñāñena avijjā tadaṅgasuññā, pāmojjena arati tadaṅgasuññā, paṭhamajjhānena nivaraṇā tadaṅgasuññā . . . pe . . . vivaṭṭanānupassanāya saññogābhiniveso tadaṅgasuññō. Idam tadaṅgasuññāṁ.

10. Katamāṁ samucchendasuññāṁ ?

Nekkhammena kāmacchando samucchinno c'eva suññō ca, abyāpādena byāpādo samucchinno c'eva suññō ca, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddham samucchinnañ c'eva suññāñ ca, avikkhepena uddhaccam samucchinnañ c'eva suññāñ ca, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchā samucchinnā c'eva suññā ca, ñāñena avijjā samucchinnā c'eva suññā ca, pāmojjena arati samucchinnā c'eva suññā ca, paṭhamajjhānena nivaraṇā samucchinnā c'eva suññā ca . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilesā samucchinnā c'eva suññā ca. Idam samucchendasuññāṁ.

11. Katamāṁ paṭipassaddhisuññāṁ ?

Nekkhammena kāmacchando paṭipassaddho c'eva suññō ca, abyāpādena byāpādo paṭipassaddho c'eva suññō ca, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddham paṭipassaddhañ c'eva suññāñ ca, avikkhepena uddhaccam paṭipassaddhañ c'eva suññāñ ca, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchā paṭipassaddhā c'eva suññā ca, ñāñena avijjā paṭipassaddhā c'eva suññā ca, pāmojjena arati paṭipassaddhā c'eva suññā ca, paṭhamajjhānena nivaraṇā paṭipassaddhā c'eva suññā ca . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilesā paṭipassaddhā c'eva suññā ca. Idam paṭipassaddhisuññāṁ.

12. Katamāṁ nissaraṇasuññāṁ ?

Nekkhammena kāmacchando nissato c'eva suññō ca, abyāpādena byāpādo nissato c'eva suññō ca, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddham nissatañ c'eva suññāñ ca, avikkhepena uddhaccam nissatañ c'eva suññāñ ca, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchā nissatā c'eva suññā ca, ñāñena avijjā nissatā c'eva suññā ca, pāmojjena arati nissatā c'eva suññā ca, paṭhamajjhānena nivaraṇā nissatā c'eva suññā

ca . . . pe. . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilesā nissatā c'eva suññā ca. Idam nissaraṇasuññam.

13. Katamāṁ ajjhattasuññam?

Ajhhattam cakkhum suññam attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariñāmadhammena vā, ajjhattam sotam suññam . . . pe . . . ajjhattam ghāpaṁ suññam, ajjhattam jivhā suññā, ajjhattam kāyo suñño, ajjhattam mano suñño attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariñāmadhammena vā. Idam ajjhattasuññam.

14. Katamāṁ bahiddhāsuññam?

Bahiddhā rūpā suññā . . . pe . . . bahiddhā dhammā suññā attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariñāmadhammena vā. Idam bahiddhāsuññam.

15. Katamāṁ dubhatosuññam?

Yañ ca ajjhattam cakkhum ye ca bahiddhā rūpā, ubhayam etam¹ suññam attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariñāmadhammena vā; yañ ca ajjhattam sotam ye ca bahiddhā saddā . . . pe . . . yañ ca ajjhattam ghānam ye ca bahiddhā gandhā, yā ca ajjhattam jivhā ye ca bahiddhā rasā, yo ca ajjhattam kāyo ye ca bahiddhā photthabbā, yo ca ajjhattam mano ye ca bahiddhā dhammā, ubhayam etam suññam attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariñāmadhammena vā. Idam dubhatosuññam.

16. Katamāṁ sabhāgasuññam?

Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni sabhāgāni c'eva suññāni ca, cha bāhirāni āyatanāni sabhāgāni c'eva suññāni ca, cha viññāṇakāyā sabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha phassakāyā sabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha vedanākāyā sabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha saññākāyā sabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha cetanākāyā sabhāgā c'eva suññā ca. Idam sabhāgasuññam.

17. Katamāṁ visabhāgasuññam?

Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni chahi bāhirehi āyatanehi visabhāgāni c'eva suññāni ca, cha bāhirāni āyatanāni chahi viññāṇakāyehi visabhāgāni c'eva suññāni ca, cha viññāṇakāyā chahi phassakāyehi visabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha

¹ ubhayato tam K. with ubhayam etam as v.l.

phassakāyā chahi vedanākāyehi visabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha vedanākāyā chahi saññākāyehi visabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha saññākāyā chahi cetanākāyehi visabhāgā c'eva suññā ca. Idam visabhāgasuññām.

18. Katamām esanāsuññām ?

Nekkhammesanā kāmacchandena suññā, abyāpādesanā byāpādena suññā, ālokasaññesanā thinamiddhena suññā, avikkhepesanā uddhaccena suññā, dhammavavatthānesanā vicikicchāya suññā, ñāñesanā avijjāya suññā, pāmojjesanā aratiyā suññā, pañhamajjhānesanā nīvaraṇehi suññā . . . pe. . . . Arahattamaggesanā sabbakilesehi suññā. Idam esanāsuññām.

19. Katamām pariggahasuññām ?

Nekkhammapariggaho kāmacchandena suññō, abyāpāda-pariggaho byāpādena suññō, ālokasaññāpariggaho thinamiddhena suññō, avikkhepapariggaho uddhaccena suññō, dhammavavatthānapariggaho vicikicchāya suññō, ñāñāpariggaho avijjāya suññō, pāmojjapariggaho aratiyā suññō, pañhamajjhānapariggaho nīvaraṇehi suññō . . . pe. . . . Arahattamaggapariggaho sabbakilesehi suññō. Idam pariggahasuññām.

20. Katamām pañilābhasuññām ?

Nekkhammapañilābho kāmacchandena suññō, abyāpāda-pañilābho byāpādena suññō, ālokasaññāpañilābho thinamiddhena suññō, avikkhepapañilābho uddhaccena suññō, dhammavavatthānapañilābho vicikicchāya suññō, ñāñāpañilābho avijjāya suññō, pāmojjapañilābho aratiyā suññō, pañhamajjhānapañilābho nīvaraṇehi suññō . . . pe. . . . Arahattamaggapañilābho sabbakilesehi suññō. Idam pañilābhasuññām.

21. Katamām pativedhasuññām ?

Nekkhammapatiñvedho kāmacchandena suññō, abyāpāda-patiñvedho byāpādena suññō, ālokasaññāpatiñvedho thinamiddhena suññō, avikkhepapatiñvedho uddhaccena suññō, dhammavavatthānapatiñvedho vicikicchāya suññō, ñāñāpatiñvedho avijjāya suññō, pāmojjapatiñvedho aratiyā suññō, pañhamajjhānapatiñvedho nīvaraṇehi suññō . . . pe. . . . Arahattamaggapatiñvedho sabbakilesehi suññō. Idam pativedhasuññām.

22. *Katamām ekattasuññam nānattasuññam?*

Kāmacchando nānattam nekkhammam ekattam, nekkhammekattam cetayato kāmacchandena suññam; byāpādo nānattam abyāpādo ekattam, abyāpādekattam cetayato byāpādena suññam; thīnamiddham nānattam ālokasaññā ekattam, ālokasaññekattam cetayato thīnamiddhena suññam; uddhaccam nānattam, vicikicchā nānattam, avijjā nānattam, arati nānattam, nīvaraṇā nānattam paṭhamajjhānam ekattam, paṭhamajjhānekattam cetayato nīvaraṇehi suññam . . . pe . . . sabbakilesā nānattam Arahattamaggo ekattam, Arahattamaggekattam cetayato sabbakilesehi suññam. Idam ekattasuññam nānattasuññam.

23. *Katamām khantisuññam?*

Nekkhammakhanti kāmacchandena suññā, abyāpādakhanti byāpādena suññā, ālokasaññākhanti thīnamiddhena suññā, avikkhepakhanti uddhaccena suññā, dhammavatthānakhanti vicikicchāya suññā, nāñākhanti avijjāya suññā, pāmojjakhanti aratiyā suññā, paṭhamajjhānakhanti nīvaraṇehi suññā . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggakhanti sabbakilesehi suññā. Idam khantisuññam.

24. *Katamām adhitthānasuññam?*

Nekkhammādhitthānam kāmacchandena suññam, abyāpādādhitthānam byāpādena suññam, ālokasaññādhitthānam thīnamiddhena suññam, avikkhepādhitthānam uddhaccena suññam, dhammavatthānādhitthānam vicikicchāya suññam, nāñādhitthānam avijjāya suññam, pāmojjādhitthānam aratiyā suññam, paṭhamajjhānādhitthānam nīvaraṇehi suññam . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggādhitthānam sabbakilesehi suññam. Idam adhitthānasuññam.

25. *Katamām pariyogāhanasuññam?*

Nekkhammapariyogāhanam kāmacchandena suññam, abyāpādapariyogāhanam byāpādena suññam, ālokasaññāpariyogāhanam thīnamiddhena suññam, avikkhepapariyogāhanam uddhaccena suññam, dhammavatthānapariyogāhanam vicikicchāya suññam, nāñāpariyogāhanam avijjāya suññam, pāmojjapariyogāhanam aratiyā suññam, paṭhamajjhānapariyogāhanam nīvaraṇehi suññam . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggapariyogāhanam sabbakilesehi suññam. Idam pariyoḡāhanasuññam.

26. Katamām sampajānassa pavattapariyādānam sabbasuññatānam paramat̄hasuññam?

Idha¹ sampajāno nekkhammena kāmacchandassa pavattam pariyādiyati, abyāpādena byāpādassa pavattam pariyādiyati, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhassa pavattam pariyādiyati, avikkhepena uddhaccassa pavattam pariyādiyati, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchāya pavattam pariyādiyati, nāñena avijjāya pavattam pariyādiyati, pāmojjena aratiyā pavattam pariyādiyati, pañhamajjhānena nīvaraṇānam pavattam pariyādiyati . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilesānam pavattam pariyādiyati.

Atha vā pana sampajānassa anupādisesāya nibbānadhbātuyā parinibbāyantassa idañ c'eva² cakkhupavattam pariyādiyati, aññañ ca cakkhupavattam na uppajjati; idañ c'eva sotapavattam . . . pe . . . jhānapavattam, jivhāpavattam, kāyapavattam, manopavattam pariyādiyati, aññañ ca manopavattam na uppajjati. Idam sampajānassa pavattapariyādānam sabbasuññatānam paramat̄hasuññan ti.

Suññakathā.

Yuganandhavaggo dutiyo.

Tassa vaggassa udānam bhavati:

Yuganandhā³ saccabojjhāngā⁴ mettā virāgapāñcamā⁵
pañisambhidā dhammacakkamā⁶ lokuttarabalā suññā te
dasāti.⁷

Esa nikāyavaro⁷ thapito asamo dutiyo pavaro⁸
pavaravaggo⁹ ti.

¹ Idam, S. S₂.; K. omits.

² idam c'etam, M.; idam te ca, S.; idam te va, S₂.

³ yuganandhasacca^o, M.

⁴ satta bojjhaṅgā, S. S₂. ⁵ opañcamā, M.

⁶ lokuttarabalasuññatā ti, M.; suññatena dasāti, S. S₂.

⁷ nikāyadharehi, M.; nikāyavare, S. S₂.

⁸ pavare, M.; pajare, S.; pare, S₂.

⁹ pavaggo ti, S. S₂.; varamaggo ti, K.

III

P AÑÑĀVAGGO

I. P AÑÑĀVAGGE M A H Ā P AÑÑĀKATHĀ

1. *Aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṁ paññām paripūreti?* *Dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṁ paññām paripūreti?* *Anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṁ paññām paripūreti?* *Nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṁ paññām paripūreti?* *Virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṁ paññām paripūreti?* *Nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṁ paññām paripūreti?* *Patinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṁ paññām paripūreti?*

Aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā javanapaññām paripūreti. *Dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā nibbedhikapaññām paripūreti.* *Anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā mahāpaññām paripūreti.* *Nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā tikkhapaññām paripūreti.* *Virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā vipulapaññām paripūreti.* *Nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā gambhīrapaññām paripūreti.* *Patinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā assāmantapaññām¹ paripūreti.*

Imā satta paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā pañdiccam² paripūrenti, imā aṭṭha paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā puthupaññām paripūrenti, imā nava paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā hāsapaññām paripūrenti.

Hāsapaññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā, tassā³ atthavavatthā-nato atthapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, dhammavavatthā-nato dhammapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, niruttivavatthā-nato niruttipaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, paṭibhānavavatthā-nato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā

¹ asāmantam, M.; damantam, S. S₂.

² pañdiccam, S. S₂. ³ tassa, S. S₂. M.

adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Tass' imā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya.

2. Rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamām paññām paripūreti? . . . pe . . . rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamām paññām paripūreti?

Rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā javanapaññām paripūreti, rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā assāmantapaññām¹ paripūreti.

Imā satta paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā pañdiccaṁ paripūrenti, imā attha paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā puthupaññām paripūrenti, imā nava paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā hāsapaññām paripūrenti.

Hāsapaññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā, tassā atthavavatthānato atthapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, dhammavavatthānato dhammapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, niruttivavatthānato niruttipaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, paṭibhānavavatthānato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Tass' imā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Vedanāya, saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāne, cakkhusmiṁ . . . pe . . . jarāmarane aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamām paññām paripūreti? . . . pe . . . jarāmarane paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamām paññām paripūreti? Jarāmarane aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā javanapaññām paripūreti, jarāmarane paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā assāmantapaññām² paripūreti.

Imā satta paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā pañdiccaṁ paripūrenti, imā attha paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā puthupaññām paripūrenti, imā nava paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā hāsapaññām paripūrenti.

Hāsapaññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā, tassā atthavavatthānato atthapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā

¹ mantam, S. S₂.

² assāmantam paññām, S. S₂.

paññāya, dhammavavatthānato dhammapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, niruttivavatthānato niruttipaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, paṭibhānavavatthānato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Tass' imā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya.

3. Rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamāṁ paññām paripūreti? Atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamāṁ paññām paripūreti? Rūpe dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamāṁ paññām paripūreti? Atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamāṁ paññām paripūreti? Rūpe anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamāṁ paññām paripūreti? Atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamāṁ paññām paripūreti? Rūpe nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamāṁ paññām paripūreti? Atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamāṁ paññām paripūreti? Rūpe virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamāṁ paññām paripūreti? Atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamāṁ paññām paripūreti? Rūpe nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamāṁ paññām paripūreti? Atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamāṁ paññām paripūreti? Rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamāṁ paññām paripūreti? Atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamāṁ paññām paripūreti?

Rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā javanapaññām paripūreti, atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā javanapaññām paripūreti. Rūpe dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā nibbedhikapaññām paripūreti, atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā javanapaññām paripūreti. Rūpe anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā mahāpaññām paripūreti, atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā javanapaññām paripūreti. Rūpe nibbidānupas-

sañā bhāvitā bahulikatā tikkhapaññam paripūreti, atītānāgata-paccuppanne rūpe nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā javanapaññam paripūreti. Rūpe virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā vipulapaññam paripūreti, atītānāgata-paccuppanne rūpe virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā javanapaññam paripūreti. Rūpe nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā gambhīrapaññam paripūreti, atītānāgata-paccuppanne rūpe nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā javanapaññam paripūreti. Rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā assāmantapaññam paripūreti, atītānāgata-paccuppanne rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā javanapaññam paripūreti.

Imā satta paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā paññiccam paripūrenti, imā atṭha paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā puthupaññam paripūrenti, imā nava paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā hāsapaññam paripūrenti. Hāsapaññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā, tassā atthavavatthānato atthapatisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, dhammavavatthānato dhammapati-sambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, niruttivavatthānato niruttipatisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā pbassitā paññāya, paṭibhānavavatthānato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Tass' imā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Vedanāya, saññāya, sañkhāresu, viññāne, cakkhusmiṁ . . . pe . . . jarāmarane aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamāñ paññam paripūreti? Atītānāgata-paccuppanne jarāmarane aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamāñ paññam paripūreti? . . . pe . . . Jarāmarane paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamāñ paññam paripūreti? Atītānāgata-paccuppanne jarāmarane paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamāñ paññam paripūreti?

Jarāmarane aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā javanapaññam paripūreti, atītānāgata-paccuppanne jarāmarane aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā javanapaññam paripūreti . . . pe . . .

Tass' imā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya.

4. Cattāro 'me Bhikkhave dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya saṁvattanti. Katame cattāro? Sappurisasaṁsevo saddhammasavānaṁ yonisomanasikāro dhammānudhammapaṭipatti. Ime kho Bhikkhave cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya saṁvattanti.

Cattāro 'me Bhikkhave dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā sakadāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya saṁvattanti . . . pe . . . anāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya saṁvattanti . . . pe . . . Arahattaphalasacchikiriyāya saṁvattanti. Katame cattāro? Sappurisasaṁsevo saddhammasavānaṁ yonisomanasikāro dhammānudhammapaṭipatti. Ime kho Bhikkhave cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā Arahattaphalasacchikiriyāya saṁvattanti.

5. Cattāro 'me Bhikkhave dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā paññāpaṭilābhāya saṁvattanti, paññābuddhiyā saṁvattanti, paññāvepullāya saṁvattanti, mahāpaññatāya saṁvattanti, puthupaññatāya saṁvattanti, vipulapaññatāya saṁvattanti, gambhīrapaññatāya saṁvattanti, assāmantapaññatāya saṁvattanti, bhūripaññatāya saṁvattanti, paññābāhullāya saṁvattanti, sīghapaññatāya saṁvattanti, lahupaññatāya saṁvattanti, hāsapaññatāya saṁvattanti, javanapaññatāya saṁvattanti, tikkhapaññatāya saṁvattanti, nibbedhikapaññatāya saṁvattanti. Katame cattāro? Sappurisasaṁsevo saddhammasavānaṁ yonisomanasikāro dhammānudhammapaṭipatti. Ime kho Bhikkhave cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā paññāpaṭilābhāya saṁvattanti, paññābuddhiyā saṁvattanti . . . pe . . . nibbedhikapaññatāya saṁvattanti.

6. 'Paññāpaṭilābhāya saṁvattantī.' Katamo paññāpaṭilābho?

'Catunnām maggañānānam catunnām phalañāñānam catunnām paṭisambhidāñāñānam channām abhiññāñāñānam¹ tesattatīnam ñāñānam sattasattatīnam ñāñānam lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phassanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā paññāpaṭilābhāya saṁvattantī.' Ayaṁ paññāpaṭilābho.

¹ abhiññāñānam, S. S₂; abhiññānam, K.

‘Paññābuddhiyā saṁvattantīti.’ Katamā paññābuddhi?

‘Sattannañ ca sekhānam puthujjanakalyāṇakassa ca paññā vadḍhati,¹ Arahato paññā vadḍhati; vadḍhanā paññābuddhiyā saṁvattantīti.’ Ayam paññābuddhi.

‘Paññāvepullāya saṁvattantīti.’ Katamā paññāvepullām?

‘Sattannañ ca sekhānam puthujjanakalyāṇakassa ca paññā vepullām gacchati, Arahato paññā vepullagatā²; vepullatā² paññāvepullāya saṁvattantīti.’ Idam paññāvepullām.

7. ‘Mahāpaññatāya saṁvattantīti.’ Katamā mahāpaññā?

‘Mahante atthe pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante dhamme pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantā niruttiyo pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantāni paṭibhānāni pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante samādhikkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante vimuttikkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante vimuttiñāṇadassanakhandhe pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantāni ṭhānāṭṭhānāni pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahāvihārasamāpattiyo³ pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantāni ariyasaccāni pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante satipatṭhāne pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante sammappadhāne pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante iddhipāde pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantāni indriyāni pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantāni balāni pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante bojjhaṅge pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantaṁ ariyamaggām pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantāni sāmaññaphalāni pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantā abhiññāyo⁴ pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantaṁ param-

¹ pavatti, S.

² K. omits vepullagatā. M. omits vepullatā. S. omits the whole passage. S₂ has Arahato vepullatāññāya vephul-lāya saṁvattanti.

³ mahantā vihārasamāpattiyo, K.

⁴ mahābhiññāyo, S. S₂. M.

attham nibbānam parigganhātīti' mabāpaññā. 'Mahā-
paññatāya saṁvattantīti' ayam mahāpaññā.

8. 'Puthupaññatāya saṁvattantīti.' Katamā puthu-
paññā?

'Puthunānākhandhesu ñānam pavattatīti' puthupaññā,
'puthunānādhātūsu ñānam pavattatīti' puthupaññā,
'puthunānā-āyatanesu ñānam pavattatīti' puthupaññā,
'puthunānāpaṭiccsamuppādesu ñānam pavattatīti' puthu-
paññā, puthunānāsunññatamanupalabbhesu¹ ñānam pavat-
tatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānā-atthesu ñānam pavattatīti'
puthupaññā, 'puthunānādhammesu ñānam pavattatīti'
puthupaññā, 'puthunānāniruttisu ñānam pavattatīti' puthu-
paññā, 'puthunānāpaṭibhānesu ñānam pavattatīti' puthu-
paññā, 'pathunānāsilakkhandhesu ñānam pavattatīti' put-
hupaññā, 'puthunānāsamādhikkhandhesu ñānam pavattatīti'
puthupaññā, 'puthunānāpaññākkhandhesu ñānam pavatta-
tīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāvimuttikkhandhesu ñānam
pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāvimuttiñāñadassanan-
khandhesu ñānam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānā-
thānāṭṭhānesu ñānam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānā-
vihārasamāpattisu ñānam pavattatīti' puthupaññā,
'puthunānā-ariyasaccesu ñānam pavattatīti' puthupaññā,
'puthunānāsatipatṭhānesu ñānam pavattatīti' puthupaññā,
'puthunānāsammappadhānesu ñānam pavattatīti' puthu-
paññā, 'puthunānā-iddhipādesu ñānam pavattatīti' puthu-
paññā, 'puthunānā-īndriyesu ñānam pavattatīti' puthu-
paññā, 'puthunānābalesu ñānam pavattatīti' puthupaññā,
'puthunānābojjhaṅgesu ñānam pavattatīti' puthupaññā,
'puthunānā-ariyamaggesu ñānam pavattatīti' puthupaññā,
'puthunānāsāmaññaphalesu ñānam pavattatīti' puthu-
paññā, 'puthunānā-abhiññāsu ñānam pavattatīti' puthu-
paññā, 'puthujjanasādhāraṇe dhamme samatikkamma
paramaṭṭhe nibbāne ñānam pavattatīti' puthupaññā.

'Puthupaññatāya saṁvattantīti', ayam puthupaññā.

9. 'Vipulapaññatāya saṁvattantīti.' Katamā vipula-
paññā?

¹ °suññatamanulabbhesu, S. S₂, K.

‘Vipule atthe pariggañhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule dhamme pariggañhātīti’ vipulapaññā, vipulā niruttiyo pariggañhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulāni paṭibhānāni pariggañhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule sīlakkhandhe pariggañhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule samādhikkhandhe pariggañhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule paññākkhandhe pariggañhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule vimuttikkhandhe pariggañhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule paññākkhandhe pariggañhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule vimuttikkhandhe pariggañhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule vimuttiñāñadassanakkhandhe pariggañhātīti’ vipulapaññā; ‘vipulāni thānātthānāni pariggañhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulavihārasamāpattiyo pariggañhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulāni ariyasaccāni pariggañhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule satipatthāne pariggañhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule sammappadhāne pariggañhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule iddhipāde pariggañhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulāni indriyāni pariggañhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulāni balāni pariggañhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule bojjhañge pariggañhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulāni ariyamaggam pariggañhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulāni sāmaññaphalāni pariggañhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulā abhiññāyo pariggañhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulāni paramattham nibbānam pariggañhātīti’ vipulapaññā.

‘Vipulapaññatāya sañvattantīti,’ ayañ vipulapaññā.

10. ‘Gambhīrapaññatāya sañvattantīti.’ Katamā gambhīrapaññā?

‘Gambhiresu khandhesu ñāṇam pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhiresu dhātūsu ñāṇam pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhiresu āyatanesu ñāṇam pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhiresu paṭiccasamuppādesu ñāṇam pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhiresu suññatamanupalabbhesu ñāṇam pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhiresu atthesu ñāṇam pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhiresu dhammesu ñāṇam pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhiresu niruttisu ñāṇam pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhiresu paṭibhānesu ñāṇam pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhiresu sīlakkhandhesu ñāṇam pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhiresu samādhikkhandhesu ñāṇam pavattatīti’ gam-

bhīrapaññā, 'gambhiresu paññakkhandhesu ñānam pavattatī' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhiresu vimuttikkhandhesu ñānam pavattatī' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhiresu vimutti-ñānadassanakkhandhesu ñānam pavattatī' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhiresu thānatthānesu ñānam pavattatī' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhiresu vihārasamāpattisu ñānam pavattatī' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhiresu ariyāsaccesu ñānam pavattatī' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhiresu satipatthānesu ñānam pavattatī' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhiresu sammappadhānesu ñānam pavattatī' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhiresu iddhipādesu ñānam pavattatī' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhiresu indriyesu ñānam pavattatī' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhiresu balesu ñānam pavattatī' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhiresu bojjhañgesu ñānam pavattatī' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhiresu ariyamaggesu ñānam pavattatī' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhiresu sāmaññaphalesu ñānam pavattatī' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīre¹ paramaṭṭhe nibbāne ñānam pavattatī' gambhīrapaññā. 'Gambhīrapaññatāya sañvattantītī,' ayañ gambhīrapaññā.

11. 'Assāmantapaññatāya sañvattantītī.' Katāma assāmantapaññā?

'Yassa puggalassa atthavavatthānato atthapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, dhammavavatthānato dhammapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, niruttivavatthānato niruttipaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, paṭibhānavavatthānato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, tassa atthe ca dhamme ca niruttiyā ca patibhāne ca na² añño koci sakkoti abhisambhavituñ, anabhisambhavaniyo³ ca so aññehitī⁴ assāmantapaññā. Puthujanakalyāṇakassa paññā atṭhamakassa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmantā, puthujanakalyāṇakām upādāya atṭhamako assāmantapañño; atṭhamakassa paññā sotāpannassa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na

¹ gambhiresu, S. S₂., K.

² S. S₂. M. omit na.

³ abhisambhavaniyo, S. S₂.

⁴ so aññō ti, K.

santike na sāmantā, aṭṭhamakām upādāya sotāpanno assāmantapañño; sotāpannassa paññā sakadāgāmissa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmantā, sotāpannām upādāya sakadāgāmī assāmantapañño; sakadāgāmissa paññā anāgāmissa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmantā, sakadāgāmīm upādāya anāgāmī assāmantapañño; anāgāmissa paññā Arahato paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmantā, anāgāmīm upādāya Arahā assāmantapañño; Arahato paññā Paccekabuddhassa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmantā, Arahantām upādāya Paccekabuddho assāmantapañño; Paccekabuddhañ ca sadevakañ ca lokam upādāya Tathāgato Arahām Sammāsambuddho aggo assāmantapañño paññapabbhedakusalo pabbhinnañāṇo adhigatapaṭisambhido catuvesārajjappatto dasabaladhārī purisāsabho purisāsiho purisanāgo purisājañño purisadhorayho anantañāṇo anantatejo anantayaso addho mahaddhano dhanavā netā vinetā anunetā paññāpetā nijjhāpetā pekkhatā pasādetā. So hi Bhagavā anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā asañjātassa maggassa sañjānetā anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā maggañū maggavidū maggakovido, maggānugāmī¹ ca pana etarahi sāvakā viharanti pacchā² sammannāgatā.² So hi Bhagavā jānam jānāti passām passati cakkhubhūto nāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahma-bhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammasāmī Tathāgato, n'atthi tassa Bhagavato aññātām adiṭṭham aviditām asacchikataṁ aphassitaṁ paññāya, atītām anāgataṁ paccuppannām upādāya sabbe dhammā sabbākārena Buddhassa Bhagavato nāṇamukhe āpātham³ āgacchanti. Yam kiñci neyyam nāma atthadhammam⁴ jānitabbaṁ—attattho vā paraththo vā ubhayattho vā, ditthadhammiko vā attho, samparāyiko vā attho, uttāno vā attho,

¹ maggānugā, S. S₂. K.

² pacchāgatā, K.

³ apātham, S.; āpātam, K.

⁴ atthi dhammam, M.; yam kiñci yesam nāma atthi taṁ sabbaṁ dhammam jānitabbaṁ, S. S₂.=S. with nāmam for nāma.

gambhiro vā attho, gūlho¹ vā attho, paticchanno vā attho, neyyo vā attho, nito vā attho, anavajjo vā attho, nikileso vā attho, vodāno vā attho, paramattho vā attho—sabban tam² anto Buddhañāne parivattati, sabbam kāyakammañ Buddhañāne parivattati, sabbam vacikammañ Buddhañāne parivattati, sabbam manokammañ Buddhañāne parivattati.

Atite Buddhañāne appatiñhatam ñānam, anāgate Buddhañāne appatiñhatam ñānam, paccuppanne Buddhañāne appatiñhatam ñānam. Yavatakam neyyam, tāvatakam ñānam; yavatakam ñānam, tāvatakam neyyam; neyyapariyantikam ñānam, ñānapariyantikam neyyam; neyyam atikkamitvā ñānam nappavattati, ñānam atikkamitvā neyyapatho n' atthi; aññamaññam pariyantatthāniyo te dhammā. Yathā dvinnam samuggapaññānam suphussitānam hetthimam samuggapaññālam uparimam nātivattati, uparimam samuggapaññālam hetthimam nātivattati, aññamaññam pariyantatthāniyo; evamevañ Buddhañāne Bhagavato neyyañ ca ñānañ ca aññamaññam pariyantatthāniyo te dhammā. Yavatakam neyyam tāvatakam ñānam, yavatakam ñānam tāvatakam neyyam; neyyapariyantikam ñānam, ñānapariyantikam neyyam; neyyam atikkamitvā ñānam nappavattati, ñānam atikkamitvā neyyapatho n' atthi; aññamaññam pariyantatthāniyo te dhammā. Sabbadhammesu Buddhañāne pavattati, sabbe dhammā Buddhañāne Bhagavato āvajjanapatiñibaddhā ākañkhāpatiñibaddhā manasiññārapatiñibaddhā cittuppādapaññābaddhā. Sabbasattesu Buddhañāne pavattati; sabbesam sattānam Buddhañāseyañ jānāti, anusayañ jānāti, caritañ jānāti,⁴ adhimuttim jānāti, apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye bhabbābhabe satte pajānāti. Sadevako loko samārako sabrahmako sassamañabrahmañ pajā sadevamanussā anto⁵ Buddhañāne parivattati. Yathā ye keci macchakacchapa

¹ gulho, M. K.; rūlho, S. S₂. ² sampannañ, S. S₂.

³ Sambuddhassa, S. M. ⁴ cariyam, K.

⁵ sadevamanussāya arahanto, S.

antamaso timitimiñgalam upādāya anto mahāsamudde parivattanti, evamevam sadevako loko samārako sabrahmako sassamañabrahmañi pajā sadevamanussā anto Buddhañāne parivattati. Yathā ye keci pakkhino antamaso garuñam venateyyam¹ upādāya ākāsassa padese parivattanti, evamevam ye pi te Sāriputta sattā paññavanto² te pi Buddhañānassa padese parivattanti. Buddhañānam devamanussānam paññam³ pharitvā atighamisitvā⁴ titthati. Ye pi te khattiyapanḍitā brāhmañapanḍitā gahapatipanḍitā samanapanḍitā nipuñā kataparappavādā⁵ vālavedhirūpā⁶ te bhindantā paññe⁷ caranti, paññagatena ditthigatāni, te pañham abhisankharitvā Tathāgatañ upasañkamitvā pucchanti gūlhāni ca pācchannāni ca, kathitā vissajjitatā⁸ va⁹ te pañhā Bhagavatā honti, niddiṭṭhakārañā upakkhittakā¹⁰ te¹¹ Bhagavato sampajjanti: atha kho Bhagavā va¹² tattha¹³ atirocati¹⁴ yadidam paññāyati aggo assāmantapañño. ‘Assāmantapaññatāya saṁvattantiti,’ ayam assāmantapaññā.

12. ‘Bhūripaññatāya saṁvattantiti’ Katamā bhūripaññā?

‘Rāgam abhibhuyyatīti’ bhūripaññā, ‘abhibhavītā¹⁵’ ti bhūripaññā; ‘dosam abhibhuyyatīti’ bhūripaññā, ‘abhibhavītā¹⁶’ ti bhūripaññā; ‘moham abhibhuyyatīti’ bhūripaññā, ‘abhibhavītā¹⁷’ ti bhūripaññā; ‘kodham . . . pe . . .

¹ garuñavenateyyam, M.; garuvenateyyam, S.

² samāpaññāya, S₂. M.; sammapaññā, S.; sammapaññāya, K. as v.l., with paññavanto in text.

³ pañham, S. S₂. K. ⁴ atikkamitvā, S. S₂.

⁵ gataparappavādā, S. S₂.

⁶ bālavedhirūpā, K.; vālavedirūpā, S. S₂.

⁷ paññā, K.; maññe, S. S₂.

⁸ sacchitā, S.; sacchikatā, S₂. ⁹ ca, K.

¹⁰ niddiṭṭhakāradakkhittabhbāvato, S.; niddiṭṭhakārañā dakkhittabhbāvato, S₂., and K. as v.l.

¹¹ S. S₂. omit te. ¹² S. S₂. K. omit va.

¹³ atittha, S. S₂. ¹⁴ abhirocati, S. S₂.

¹⁵ abhibhavīkā, M.; abhibhavītā, S.; atitavītā, S₂.

¹⁶ atibhbāvītā, S.; atitabhbāvītā, S₂. ¹⁷ atibhbāvītā, S. S₂.

upanāham makkham paññāsam issam macchariyam māyam sātheyyam thambham sārambham mānam atimānam madam pamādam sabbe kilese sabbe duccarite sabbe abhisākhāre . . . pe . . . sabbe bhavagāmikamme abhibhuyyati 'bhūripaññā, 'abhibhavatā' ti bhūripaññā. 'Rāgo ari, tam arim maddati¹ paññā' ti bhūripaññā; 'doso ari, tam arim maddati paññā' ti bhūripaññā; 'moho ari, tam arim maddati paññā' ti bhūripaññā; 'kodho . . . pe . . . upanāho makkho paññāso issā macchariyam māyā sātheyyam thambho sārambho māno atimāno mado pamādo sabbe kilesā sabbe duccaritā sabbe abhisākhārā . . . pe . . . sabbe bhavagāmikamā ari, tam arim maddati² paññā' ti bhūripaññā. 'Bhūri vuccati paññāvī³ paññāvīsamāya vitthatāya vipulāya paññāya⁴ samannāgato' ti bhūripaññā; api ca 'paññāya-m-etaṁ adhivacanām, bhūri medhā pariñāyikā' ti bhūripaññā. 'Bhūripaññatāya sañvattantīti' ayam bhūripaññā.

13. 'Paññābāhullāya sañvattantīti.' Katamam paññābāhullam?

Idh' ekacco paññāgaruko hoti paññācarito paññāsayo paññādhimutto paññādhajo paññāketu paññādhipateyyo, vicayabahulo pavicayabahulo okkhāyanabahulo⁵ sampekkhāyanabahulo sampekkhāyanadhammo vibhūtavihāritaccarito⁶ taggaruko tabbahulo tanninno tappono⁷ tappabbhāro tadadhimutto tadādhipateyyo. Yathā gañagaruko vuccati 'gañabāhuliko' ti, cīvaragaruko vuccati 'cīvarabāhuliko' ti, pattagaruko vuccati 'pattabāhuliko' ti, senāsanagaruko vuccati 'senāsanabāhuliko' ti; evamevam idh' ekacco

¹ arimandam, S.; arimandati, S₂; arim maddanī, M.; arim maddanipaññā, K., with mandanipaññā as v.l.

² atimaddati, S₂; arimaddati, S.

³ K. inserts tāya after paññāvī.

⁴ S. S₂. M. omit paññāya.

⁵ okāyanabahulo, S. S₂.

⁶ vibhūtavihāritaccarito, M.; vibhūtivihāriccarito, S.; vibhūtavihāricarito, S².

⁷ tampono, K.

paññāgaruko hoti paññācarito paññāsayo paññādhimutto paññādhajo paññāketu paññādhipateyyo, vicayabahulo pavicayabahulo okkhāyanabahulo¹ sampekkhāyanabahulo sampekkhāyanadhammo vibhūtavihāritaccarito² taggaruko tabbahulo tanninno tappono tappabbhāro tadadhimutto tadadhipateyyo. ‘Paññābāhullāya sañvattantīti,’ idam paññābāhullam.

14. ‘Sīghapaññatāya sañvattantīti.’ Katamā sīgha-paññā?

‘Sīgham sīgham sīlāni paripūretīti’ sīghapaññā, ‘sīgham sīgham indriyasāmvaram paripūretīti’ sīghapaññā, ‘sīgham sīgham bhojane mattāñutām paripūretīti’ sīghapaññā, ‘sīgham sīgham jāgariyānuyogam paripūretīti’ sīghapaññā, ‘sīgham sīgham sīlakkhandham paripūretīti’ sīghapaññā, ‘sīgham sīgham samādhikkhandham paripūretīti’ sīghapaññā, ‘sīgham sīgham paññākkhandham paripūretīti’ sīghapaññā, ‘sīgham sīgham vimuttikkhandham paripūretīti’ sīghapaññā, ‘sīgham sīgham vimuttiñāandasānakkhandham paripūretīti’ sīghapaññā, ‘sīgham sīgham thānātīthānāni paṭivijjhātīti’ sīghapaññā, ‘sīgham sīgham vihārasamāpattiyo paripūretīti’ sīghapaññā, ‘sīgham sīgham ariyasaccāni paṭivijjhātīti’ sīghapaññā, ‘sīgham sīgham satipaṭṭhāne bhāvetīti’ sīghapaññā, ‘sīgham sīgham sāmappadhāne bhāvetīti’ sīghapaññā, ‘sīgham sīgham iddhipāde bhāvetīti’ sīghapaññā, ‘sīgham sīgham indriyāni bhāvetīti’ sīghapaññā, ‘sīgham sīgham balāni bhāvetīti’ sīghapaññā, ‘sīgham sīgham bojjhaṅge bhāvetīti’ sīghapaññā, ‘sīgham sīgham ariyamaggam bhāvetīti’ sīghapaññā, ‘sīgham sīgham sāmaññaphalāni sacchikarotīti’ sīghapaññā, ‘sīgham sīgham abhiññāyo paṭivijjhātīti’ sīghapaññā, ‘sīgham sīgham paramathām nibbānam sacchikarotīti’ sīghapaññā. ‘Sīghapaññatāya sañvattantīti,’ ayaṁ sīghapaññā.

15. Lahupaññatāya sañvattantīti.’ Katamā lahupaññā?

‘Lahum lahum sīlāni paripūretīti’ lahupaññā, lahum lahum indriyasāmvaram paripūretīti’ lahupaññā, ‘lahum

¹ okkāyanabahulo, S. S₂.

² bhūtavihāritaccarito, S.

lahum bhojane mattaññutam paripūretīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum jägariyānuyogaṁ paripūretīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum sīlakkhandham paripūretīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum samādhikkhandham paripūretīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum paññākkhandham paripūretīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum vimuttikkhandham paripūretīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum vimuttiñāñadassanakkhandham paripūretīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum thānātthānāni paṭivijjhātīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum vihārasamāpattiyo paripūretīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum ariyasaccāni paṭivijjhātīti' lahu-paññā, 'lahum lahum satipaṭṭhāne bhāvetīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum sammappadhāne bhāvetīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum iddhipāde bhāvetīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum indriyāni bhāvetīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum balāni bhāvetīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum bojjhaṅge bhāvetīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum ariyamaggam bhāvetīti' lahu-paññā, 'lahum lahum sāmaññaphalāni sacchikarotīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum lahum abhiññāyo paṭivijjhātīti' lahu-paññā, 'lahum lahum paramattham nibbānam sacchikarotīti' lahupaññā. 'Lahupaññatāya saṁvattantīti,' ayam lahupaññā.

16. 'Hāsapaññatāya saṁvattantīti.' Katamā hāsa-paññā? 'Idh'ekacco hāsabahulo vedabahulo¹ tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo sīlāni paripūretīti' hāsapaññā, 'hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo indriyasamāvaram paripūretīti' hāsapaññā, 'hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo bhojane mattaññutam paripūretīti' hāsapaññā, 'hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo jägariyānuyogaṁ paripūretīti' hāsapaññā, 'hāsa-bahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo sīlakkhan-dham . . . pe . . . samādhikkhandham paññākkhandham vimuttikkhandham vimuttiñāñadassanakkhandham paripūretīti' hāsapaññā, 'thānātthānāni paṭivijjhātīti, vihārasamāpattiyo paripūretīti, ariyasaccāni paṭivijjhātīti, sati-paṭṭhāne bhāvetīti, sammappadhāne bhāvetīti, iddhipāde bhāvetīti, indriyāni bhāvetīti, balāni bhāvetīti, bojjhaṅge

¹ S. omits vedabahulo.

bhāvetiti, ariyamaggam bhāvetiti, sāmaññaphalāni sacchikarotiti' hāsapaññā, 'hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo abhiññāyo paṭivijjhātiti' hāsapaññā, 'hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo paramattham nibbānam sacchikarotiti' hāsapaññā.

'Hāsapaññatāya saṁvattantiti,' ayaṁ hāsapaññā.

17. 'Javanapaññatāya saṁvattantiti.' Katamā javana-paññā?

'Yam kiñci rūpam atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā olārikam vā sukhumaṁ vā hīnam vā pañitam vā yam dūre¹ santike vā, sabbam rūpam aniccato khippam javatiti' javanapaññā, 'dukkhato khippam javatiti' javanapaññā, 'anattato khippam javatiti' javanapaññā; 'yā kāci vedanā . . . pe . . . yā kāci saññā, ye keci sañkhārā, yañ kiñci viññānam, yam kiñci cakkhum . . . pe . . . yam kiñci jarāmaranam atītānāgatapaccuppannam aniccato khippam javatiti' javanapaññā, 'dukkhato khippam javatiti' javanapaññā, 'anattato khippam javatiti' javanapaññā.

'Rūpam atītānāgatapaccuppannam aniccam khayaṭthena, dukkham bhayaṭthena, anattā asārakaṭṭhenāti' tūlayitvā tirayitvā vibhāvayitvā vibhūtam katvā rūpanirodhe nibbāne khippam javatiti' javanapaññā. 'Rūpam atītānāgatapaccuppannam aniccam sañkhataṁ² paṭiccasamuppannam khayadhammaṁ vayadhammaṁ virāgadhammaṁ nirodhadhamman' ti tūlayitvā tirayitvā vibhāvayitvā vibhūtam katvā rūpanirodhe nibbāne khippam javatiti' javanapaññā. 'Javanapaññatāya saṁvattantiti,' ayaṁ javanapaññā.

18. Tikkhapaññatāya saṁvattantiti.' Katamā tikkha-paññā?

¹ dūre vā, S. S₂.

² sañkhataṁ, S.

‘Khippari kilese chindatiti’¹ tikkhapaññā, ‘uppannam kāmavitakkam nādhivāseti pajahati vimodeti byantikaroti anabhāvam gametiti’² tikkhapaññā, ‘uppannam byāpāda-vitakkam nādhivāseti pajahati vimodeti byantikaroti anabhāvam gametiti’ tikkhapaññā, ‘uppannam vihimsāvitakkam nādhivāseti . . . pe . . . uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme nādhivāseti pajahati vimodeti byantikaroti anabhāvam gametiti’ tikkhapaññā, ‘uppannam rāgam vāseti pajahati vimodeti byantikaroti anabhāvam gametiti’ tikkhapaññā, ‘uppannam dosam . . . pe . . . uppannam mohaṁ uppannam kodhaṁ upanāhaṁ makkhaṁ palāsam issam macchariyam māyaṁ sātheyyaṁ thambhaṁ sārambhaṁ mānam atimānam madam pamādam sabbe kilese sabbe duccarite sabbe abhisankhāre . . . pe . . . sabbe bhava-gāmikamme nādhivāseti pajahati vimodeti byantikaroti anabhāvam gametiti’ tikkhapaññā, ‘ekamhi³ āsane cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni catasso ca pati-sambhidāyo cha abhiññāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāyati’ tikkhapaññā.

‘Tikkhapaññatāya saṁvattantīti,’ ayam tikkhapaññā.

19. ‘Nibbedhikapaññatāya saṁvattantīti.’ Katamā nibbedhikapaññā?

‘Idh’ ekacco sabbasaṅkhāresu ubbegabahulo⁴ hoti uttā-sabahulo, ukkaṇṭhanabahulo⁵ hoti aratibahulo anabhirati-bahulo,⁶ bahimukho na ramati sabbasaṅkhāresu; anibbidhappubbam⁶ appadālitapubbam lobhakkhandham nibbijjhati⁷ padāletiti’ nibbedhikapaññā, ‘anibbiddhapubbam⁸ appadālitapubbam dosakkhandham nibbijjhati padāletiti’ nibbedhikapaññā, ‘anibbiddhapubbam appadālitapubbam

¹ bhindatiti, K.

² anabhāvaṅgametiti, K.

³ ekasmim, M.

⁴ ubbedhabahulo, K.

⁵ ukkaṇṭhanabahulo hoti aratibahulo anabhiratibahulo, K.; ukkaṇṭhanabahulo anabhiratibahulo, M.; uggaṇhanabahulo aratibahulo, S.; uggaṇhaṇabahulo anaratibahulo, S₂.

⁶ aniddiṭṭhapubbam, S.; anuppiṭṭhapubbam, S₂.

⁷ nibbijjati, S. S₂.

⁸ anibbedhikapubbam, S.; anibbiddhapubbam, S₂.

mohakkhandham nibbijjhati padāletiti' nibbedhikapaññā, 'anibbedhapubbañ appadālitapubbañ kodham . . . pe . . . upanāham makkham palasam issam macchariyam māyam sātHEYyam thambham sārambham mānam atimānam madam pamādam sabbe kilese sabbe duccarite sabbe abhisāñkhāre . . . pe . . . sabbe bhavagāmikamme nibbijjhati padāletiti' nibbedhikapaññā. 'Nibbedhikapaññātāya samvattantiti,' ayam nibbedhikapaññā. Imā soñasa paññāyo.

20. Imāhi soñasahi paññāhi samannāgato puggalo patisambhidappato.

Dve puggalā patisambhidappattā : eko pubbayogasampanno, eko na pubbayogasampanno. Yo pubbayogasampanno, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti ; tassa ñānam pabhijjhati.¹ Dve puggalā patisambhidappattā : dve pi pubbayogasampannā ; eko bahussuto, eko na bahussuto. Yo bahussuto, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti ; tassa ñānam pabhijjhati.

Dve puggalā patisambhidappattā : dve pi pubbayogasampannā, dve pi bahussutā ; eko desanābahulo, eko na desanābahulo. Yo desanābahulo, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti ; tassa ñānam pabhijjhati.

Dve puggalā patisambhidappattā : dve pi pubbayogasampannā, dve pi bahussutā, dve pi desanābahulā ; eko garūpanissito, eko na garūpanissito. Yo garūpanissito, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti ; tassa ñānam pabhijjhati.

Dve puggalā patisambhidappattā : dve pi pubbayogasampannā, dve pi bahussutā, dve pi desanābahulā, dve pi garūpanissitā ; eko vihārabahulo, eko na vihārabahulo. Yo vihārabahulo, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti ; tassa ñānam pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā patisambhidappattā : dve pi pubbayogasampannā, dve pi bahussutā, dve pi desanābahulā, dve pi garūpanissitā, dve pi vihārabahulā ; eko paccavekkhana-

¹ pabhijjatiti, K. always.

bahulo,¹ eko na paccavekkhanabahulo. Yo paccavekkhana-bahulo, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti; tassa ñāṇam pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā patisambhidappattā: dve pi pubbayoga-sampannā, dve pi bahussutā, dve pi desanābahulā, dve pi garūpanissitā, dve pi vihārabahulā, dve pi paccavekkhana-bahulā; eko sekhapatisambhidappato,² eko asekhpatisambhidappato. Yo asekhpatisambhidappato, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti; tassa ñāṇam pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā patisambhidappattā: dve pi pubbayoga-sampannā, dve pi bahussutā, dve pi desanābahulā, dve pi garūpanissitā, dve pi vihārabahulā, dve pi paccavekkhana-bahulā, dve pi asekhpatisambhidappattā; eko sāvaka-pāramippatto, eko na sāvakapāramippatto. Yo sāvakapāramippatto, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti; tassa ñāṇam pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā patisambhidappattā: dve pi pubbayoga-sampannā, dve pi bahussutā, dve pi desanābahulā, dve pi garūpanissitā, dve pi vihārabahulā, dve pi paccavekkhana-bahulā, dve pi asekhpatisambhidappattā; eko sāvaka-pāramippatto, eko Paccekasambuddho. Yo Paccekasambuddho, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti; tassa ñāṇam pabhijjati. Paccekasambuddhañ ca sadevatañ ca lokam upādāya Tathāgato Araham Sammāsambuddho aggo patisambhidappatto paññāpabhedakusalo pabbinnanñāñā adhigatapatisambhido catuvesārajappatto dasabala-dhārī purisāsabho purisasiho . . . pe . . . ye pi te khattiya-paṇḍitā brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā gahapatipanḍitā samanapaṇḍitā nipiṇā³ kataparappavādā⁴ vālavedhirūpā, te bhindantā⁵ paññe caranti,⁶ paññāgatena dīṭhigatāni, te pañhañ abhisankharitvā Tathāgatañ upasāṅkamitvā pucchanti gūlhāni

¹ paccavekkhanābahulo, M. K. ² sekkha°, M. K.

³ S. omits nipiṇā.

⁴ duttapparappavādā, S.; parappavādā, S₂.

⁵ sīdantā, S. S₂.

⁶ maññe vadanti, S. S₂.

ca paṭichannāni ca, kathitā vissajjītā va te pañhā Bhagavatā honti, niddiṭṭhakāraṇā¹ upakkhittakā te² Bhagavato sampajjanti: atha kho Bhagavā va tattha atirocati yadidam paññāyāti aggo paṭisambhidappatto ti.

Mahāpaññākathā samattā.

¹ sanniddikīṭṭhakāraṇā, S. S₂.

² upakkhittabhāvake, S.; upakkhittabhāvā te, S₂.

III

II. PAÑÑĀVAGGE IDDHIKATHĀ

1. Kā iddhi? Kati iddhiyo? Iddhiyā kati bhūmiyo? Kati pādā? Kati padāni? Kati mūlāni?

‘Kā iddhīti?’ Ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhi. ‘Kati iddhiyo’ ti? Dasa iddhiyo. Iddhiyā catasso bhūmiyo, cattāro pādā, aṭṭha padāni, soṭasa mūlāni.

2. Katamā dasa iddhiyo? Adhiṭṭhānā iddhi, vikubbana¹ iddhi, manomayā iddhi, nāṇavipphārā iddhi, samādhivipphārā iddhi, ariyā iddhi, kammavipākajā iddhi, puññavato iddhi, vijjāmayā iddhi, tattha tattha sammāpayogapac-cayā² ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhi.

3. Iddhiyā katamā catasso bhūmiyo? Vivekajā bhūmi pathamajjhānaṁ, pītisukhabhūmi dutiyajjhānaṁ, upek-khāsukhabhūmi tatiyajjhānaṁ, adukkhamasukhabhūmi catutthajjhānaṁ. Iddhiyā imā catasso bhūmiyo iddhilā-bhāya iddhipatilābhāya iddhivikubbanāya iddhivisavitāya³ iddhivasibhāvāya iddhivesārajjāya saṁvattantīti.

4. Iddhiyā katamā cattāro pādā? Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhipadadhānasāñkhārasamannāgataṁ iddhipādaṁ bhāveti, viriyasamādhipadadhānasāñkhārasamannāgataṁ iddhipādaṁ bhāveti, cittasamādhipadadhānasāñkhārasamannāgataṁ iddhipādaṁ bhāveti, vīmaṇsāsamādhipadadhānasāñkhārasamannāgataṁ iddhipādaṁ bhāveti. Iddhiyā ime cattāro pādā iddhilābhāya iddhipatilābhāya iddhi-vikubbanāya iddhivisavitāya iddhivasibhāvāya iddhivesārajjāya saṁvattantīti.

5. Iddhiyā katamāni aṭṭha padāni? Chandañ⁴ ce

¹ vikuppanā, M.; vikappanā, S. S₂.

² sammappayogappaccayā, K. ³ S..omits.

⁴ chandaṁ, M.; channam, S. S₂.

bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhim, labhati cittassa ekaggataṁ ; chando na samādhi, samādhi na chando ; añño chando añño samādhi. Viriyañ ce bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhim, labhati cittassa ekaggataṁ ; viriyam na samādhi, samādhi na viriyam ; aññam viriyam añño samādhi. Cittañ ce bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhim, labhati cittassa ekaggataṁ ; cittam na samādhi, samādhi na cittam ; aññam cittam añño samādhi. Vimamsañ ce bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhim, labhati cittassa ekaggataṁ ; vimamsā na samādhi, samādhi na vimamsā ; aññā vimamsā añño samādhi. Iddhiyā imāni attha padāni iddhilābhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya iddhivikubbanāya iddhivisavitāya iddhivasibhāvāya iddhivesārajjāya saṁvattantīti.

6. Iddhiyā katamāni solasa mūlāni ? ‘Anonataṁ¹ cittam kosajje na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘anunnataṁ² cittam uddhacee na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘anabhiññataṁ cittam rāge na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘anapanataṁ cittam byāpade na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘anissitam cittam ditthiyā na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘appatibaddham³ cittam chandarāge na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘vippamuttam cittam kāmarāge na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘visaññuttaṁ cittam kilese na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘vipariyādikataṁ⁴ cittam kilesapariyāde na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘ekaggataṁ cittam nānattakilese na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘saddhāya pariggahitaṁ cittam assaddhiye na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘viriyena pariggahitaṁ cittam kosajje na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘satiyā pariggahitaṁ cittam pamāde na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘samādhinā pariggahitaṁ cittam pamāde na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘paññāya pariggahitaṁ cittam avijjāya na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘obhāsagataṁ cittam avijjandhakare na ijhatīti’ āneñjam. Iddhiyā imāni solasa mūlāni iddhilābhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya iddhivikubbanāya iddhivisavitāya iddhivasibhāvāya iddhivesārajjāya saṁvattantīti.

¹ anonataṁ, K ; anekataṁ, S. S₂.

² anunnataṁ, M.

³ appatibandham, M. ; appatibuddha, S. S₂.

⁴ vipariyādhigataṁ, S. ; viriyādigataṁ, S₂.

7. Katamā adhitthānā iddhi? Idha bhikkhu anekavidi-tam iddhividham paccanubhoti: eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti; āvibhāvam tirobhāvam tirokuddam tiropakāram tiropabbakam asajjamāno gac-chati, seyyathāpi ākāse; paṭhavyiyā pi ummujjanimmuj-jam karoti, seyyathāpi udake; udake pi abhijjamāne gac-chati, seyyathāpi paṭhavyiyam; ākāse pi pallākena caṅkamati,¹ seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo; ime pi candimasuriye evam-mahiddhike evam-mahānubhāve pāṇinā parāmasati parimajjati, yāva Brahma-lokā pi kāyena vasaṇā vatteti.

‘Idhāti.’ Imissā ditthiyā imissā khantiyā imissā ruciya imasmim ādāye imasmim dhamme imasmim vinaye imasmim pāvacane imasmim brahmacariye imasmim satthusāsane, tena vuccati ‘idhāti.’

‘Bhikkhūti.’ Puthujjanakalyāṇako vā hoti bhikkhu sekho vā Arahā vā akuppadhammo.

‘Anekavidi-tam iddhividham paccanubhoti.’ Nānappa-kāram² iddhividham paccanubhoti.

‘Eko pi hutvā bahudhā hotīti.’ Pakatiyā eko bahulam āvajjati, sataṁ vā sahassam vā satasahassam vā āvajjati; āvajjītvā nāṇena adhitthāti ‘bahulo homīti,’ bahulo hoti. Yathāyasmā Cūlapanthako³ eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, evamevaṁ so iddhimā cetovasippatto eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti.

‘Bahudhā pi hutvā eko hotīti.’ Pakatiyā bahulo ekaṁ āvajjati; āvajjītvā nāṇena adhitthāti ‘eko homīti,’ eko hoti. Yathāyasmā Cūlapanthako bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti, evamevaṁ so iddhimā cetovasippatto bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti.

‘Āvibhāvan’ ti. Kenaci anāvataṁ hoti appatīcchannam vivataṁ pākataṁ.⁴

‘Tirobhāvan’ ti. Kenaci āvataṁ hoti patīcchannam pihitam⁵ paṭikujjitaṁ.

¹ kamati, K.

² nānappakārakam, K.

³ Cullapanthako, K.

⁴ S. S. K. omit pākataṁ.

⁵ patīcchannayihitam, M.

‘Tirokuddam tiropākāram tiropabbatam asajjamāno gacchati, seyyathāpi ākāse’ ti.

Pakatiyā ākāsakasiṇasamāpattiya lābhī hoti, tirokuddam tiropākāram tiropabbatam āvajjati; āvajjītvā nāñena adhitthāti ‘ākāso hotūti,’ ākāso hoti. So tirokuddam tiropākāram tiropabbatam āvajjamāno gacchati. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto kenaci anāvate aparikkhitte asajjamāna gacchanti, evamevaṁ so iddhimā cetovasippatto tirokuddam tiropākāram tiropabbatam asajjamāno gacchati, seyyathāpi ākāse.

‘Paṭhaviyā pi ummujjanimujjām karoti, seyyathāpi udake’ ti. Pakatiyā āpokasiṇasamāpattiya lābhī hoti, paṭhavīm āvajjati; āvajjītvā nāñena adhitthāti ‘udakam hotūti,’ udakam hoti. So paṭhaviyā ummujjanimujjām karoti. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto udake ummujjanimujjām karonti, evamevaṁ so iddhimā cetovasippatto paṭhaviyā ummujjanimujjām karoti, seyyathāpi udake.

‘Udake pi abhijjamāne gacchati, seyyathāpi paṭhaviyan’ ti. Pakatiyā paṭhavikasiṇasamāpattiya lābhī hoti, udakam āvajjati; āvajjītvā nāñena adhitthāti ‘paṭhavī hotūti,’ paṭhavī hoti. So abhijjamāne udake gacchati. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto abhijjamānāya paṭhaviyā gacchanti, evamevaṁ so iddhimā cetovasippatto abhijjamāne udake gacchati, seyyathāpi paṭhaviyā.

‘Ākāse pi pallaṅkena caṅkamati, seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuno’ ti. Pakatiyā paṭhavikasiṇasamāpattiya lābhī hoti, ākāsam¹ āvajjati; āvajjītvā nāñena adhitthāti ‘paṭhavī hotūti,’ paṭhavī hoti. So ākāse antalikkhe caṅkamati pi tiṭṭhati pi nisidati pi seyyam pi kappeti. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto paṭhaviyā caṅkamanti pi tiṭṭhanti pi nisidanti pi seyyam pi kappenti, evamevaṁ so iddhimā cetovasippatto ākāse antalikkhe caṅkamati pi tiṭṭhati pi nisidati pi seyyam pi kappeti, seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuno.

‘Ime pi candimasuriye evam-mahiddhike evam-mahānubhāve pāṇinā parāmasati parimajjatīti.’ Idha² so iddhimā

¹ ākāse, K.

² ima, M.; iddhī, S. S₂.

cetovasippatto nisinnako vā nipannako vā candimasuriye āvajjati; āvajjitvā ūñena adhiṭṭhāti 'hatthapāse' hotūti, 'hatthapāse hoti. So nisinnako vā nipannako vā candimasuriye pāninā āmasati parāmasati parimajjati. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto kiñcid eva rūpagatām hatthapāse āmasanti parāmasanti parimajjanti, evamevaṁ so iddhimā cetovasippatto nisinnako vā nipannako vā candimasuriye pāninā āmasati parāmasati parimajjati.

‘Yāva Brahmalokā pi kāyena vasaṁ vattetī.’² Sace so iddhimā cetovasippatto Brahmalokam gantukāmo hoti, dūre pi santike adhitthāti ‘santike hotūti’ santike hoti, santike pi dūre adhitthāti ‘dūre hotūti’ dūre hoti; bahukām pi thokam adhitthāti ‘thokam hotūti’ thokam hoti, thokam pi bahukām adhitthāti ‘bahukām hotūti’ bahukām hoti; dibbena cakkhunā tassa Brahmuno rūpaṁ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā tassa Brahmuno saddam sunāti, ceto-pariyañānena tassa Brahmuno cittam pajanāti. Sace so iddhimā cetovasippatto dissamānena kāyena Brahmalokam gantukāmo hoti, kāyavasena cittam pariñāmeti, kāyavasena cittam adhitthāti; kāyavasena cittam pariñāmetvā kāyavasena cittam adhitthahitvā sukhasaññañ ca lahusaññañ ca okkamitvā dissamānena kāyena Brahmalokam gacchati. Sace so iddhimā cetovasippatto adissamānena kāyena Brahmalokam gantukāmo hoti, cittavasena kāyam pariñāmeti, cittavasena kāyam adhitthāti; cittavasena kāyam pariñāmetvā cittavasena kāyam adhitthahitvā sukhasaññañ ca lahusaññañ ca okkamitvā adissamānena kāyena Brahmalokam gacchati. So tassa Brahmuno purato³ rūpam abhinimmināti manomayam sabbāgapaccāgaṁ ahinidriyam.⁴ Sace so iddhimā caikamati, nimmito⁵ pi tattha caikamati; sace so iddhimā tiṭṭhati, nimmito pi tattha tiṭṭhati; sace so iddhimā nisidati, nimmito pi tattha nisidati; sace so iddhimā seyyam kappeti, nimmito pi

¹ *hatthāpase, M.*

² samvattetīti, S.

³ rūpato, S. S₂:

⁴ *hinindriyam*, S. S₂; : *ahinindriyam*, K.

⁵ nibbito, S. S., but nimmito below.

tattha seyyam kappeti; sace so iddhimā dhūpāyati,¹ nimmito pi tattha dhūpāyati; sace so iddhimā pajalati, nimmito pi tattha pajalati; sace so iddhimā dhammam bhāsatī, nimmito pi tattha dhammam bhāsatī; sace so iddhimā pañham pucchati, nimmito pi tattha pañham pucchati; sace so iddhimā pañham puṭho vissajjeti, nimmito pi tattha pañham puṭho vissajjeti; sace so iddhimā tena Brahmunā saddhim² santiṭṭhati sallapati sākacchām samāpajjati, nimmito pi ti tattha tena Brahmunā saddhim santiṭṭhati sallapati sākacchām samāpajjati; yañ ñad eva hi³ so iddhimā karoti, tan tad eva hi so nimmito karotīti. Ayam adhiṭṭhānā iddhi.

8. Katamā vikubbanā iddhi?

Sikhissa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa abhibhū nāma sāvako Brahma-loke ṭhito sahassilokadhātum sarena viññāpeti. So dissamānena pi kāyena dhammam deseti, adissamānena pi kāyena dhammam deseti, dissamānena pi hetṭhimena upadḍhakāyena adissamānena pi uparimena upadḍhakāyena dhammam deseti, dissamānena pi uparimena upadḍhakāyena adissamānena pi hetṭhimena upadḍhakāyena dhammam deseti. So pakaṭivāṇṇam vijahitvā kumārakavaṇṇam vā dasseti, nāgavaṇṇam vā dasseti, supaṇṇavāṇṇam⁴ vā dasseti, yakkhavaṇṇam vā dasseti,⁵ indavaṇṇam vā dasseti, devavaṇṇam vā dasseti, Brahmavaṇṇam vā dasseti, samuddavaṇṇam vā dasseti, pabbatavaṇṇam vā dasseti, vanavaṇṇam vā dasseti, sihavaṇṇam vā dasseti, byagghavaṇṇam⁶ vā dasseti,⁶ dipavaṇṇam vā dasseti, hatthivāṇṇam vā dasseti, assam pi dasseti, rathaṁ pi dasseti, pattim pi dasseti, vividham pi senābyūham dasseti. Ayam vikubbanā iddhi.

9. Katamā manomaya iddhi? Idha bhikkhu imamhā kāyā aññam kāyam abhinimmināti rūpiṁ manomayaṁ

¹ dhūmayati, K.; dhumayati, M.

² santi, S. S₂. ³ yañ, S. S₂. K. omits.

⁴ subaṇṇavaṇṇam, M.

⁵ K. inserts asuravaṇṇam vā dasseti.

⁶ S. omits.

sabbaṅgapaccāṅgam ahinindriyam.¹ Seyyathāpi puriso muñjamhā isikam pavāheyya, tassa evam assa—‘Ayam muñjo ayam isikā, añño muñjo aññā isikā, muñjamhā tveva isikā pavālhā’ ti;² seyyathāpi vā pana puriso asim kosiyā³ pavāheyya, tassa evam assa—‘Ayam assi ayam kosi, añño asi aññā kosi, kosiyā tv eva asi pavālho’ ti⁴; seyyathāpi vā pana puriso ahiṁ karāṇḍā uddhareyya, tassa evam assa—‘Ayam asi ayam karāndo, añño asi añño karāndo, karāṇḍā tv eva ahi ubbhato’ ti. Evam evam bhikkhu imamhā kāyā aññam kāyam abhinimminati rūpiṁ manomayam sabbaṅgapaccāṅgam ahinindriyam.⁵ Ayam manomayā iddhi.

10. Katamā ñāṇavipphārā iddhi?

‘Aniccañupassanāya niccaśaññāya pahānaṭṭho ijjhati’⁶ ñāṇavipphārā iddhi, ‘dukkhāñupassanāya sukhaśaññāya, anattāñupassanāya attaśaññāya, nibbidāñupassanāya nandiyā, virāgāñupassanāya rāgassa, nirodhāñupassanāya samudayassa, paṭinissaggāñupassanāya ādānassa pahānaṭṭho ijjhati’⁷ ñāṇavipphārā iddhi. Ayasmato Bakku-lassa⁸ ñāṇavipphārā iddhi, ayasmato Sañkicassā⁹ ñāṇavipphārā iddhi, ayasmato Bhūtapālassa ñāṇavipphārā iddhi. Ayam ñāṇavipphārā iddhi.

11. Katamā samādhivipphārā iddhi?

‘Pathamajjhānenā nīvaraṇānam pahānaṭṭho ijjhati’¹⁰ samādhivipphārā iddhi, ‘dutiyajjhānenā vitakkavicārānam pahānaṭṭho ijjhati’¹¹ samādhivipphārā iddhi, ‘tatiyajjhānenā pītiyā pahānaṭṭho ijjhati’¹² samādhivipphārā iddhi . . . pe . . . ‘catutthajjhānenā sukhadukkhānam pahānaṭṭho ijjhati’¹³ . . . pe . . . ākāsānañcāyatanaśamā-pattiyā rūpasaññāya patīghasaññāya nānattasaññāya pahānaṭṭho ijjhati’¹⁴ . . . pe . . . ‘viññānañcāyatanaśamāpattiyā ākāsānañcāyatanaśaññāya pahānaṭṭho ijjhati’¹⁵ . . . pe . . . ‘ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiyā viññā-

¹ abhinindriyam, S. S₂; ahinindriyam, M.

² sabbavālābhi, S. S₂. ³ asikosiyā, S. S₂. M.

⁴ satthāhoti, S. S₂.

⁵ abhinindriyam, S. S₂.

⁶ Bakkulassa, M.

⁷ Sañkilassa, M.

añcāyatanasaññāya pahānattho ijjhatī' . . . pe . . . 'nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiya ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāya pahānattho ijjhatī' samādhivipphārā iddhi. Ayasmato Sāriputtassa samādhivipphārā iddhi, ayasmato Sañjivassa samādhivipphārā iddhi, ayasmato Khāṇukonḍaññassa¹ samādhivipphārā iddhi; Uttarāya upāsikāya samādhivipphārā iddhi, Sāmāvatikāya² upāsikāya samādhivipphārā iddhi. Ayaṁ samādhivipphārā iddhi.

12. Katamā ariyā iddhi? Idha bhikkhu sace ākañkhati 'Paṭikkūle³ apaṭikkūlasaññī vihareyyan' ti, apaṭikkūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace ākañkhati 'Apaṭikkūle paṭikkūlasaññī vihareyyan' ti, paṭikkūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace ākañkhati 'Paṭikkūle ca apaṭikkūle ca apaṭikkūlasaññī vihareyyan' ti, apaṭikkūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace ākañkhati 'Apaṭikkūle ca paṭikkūle ca patikkūlasaññī vihareyyan' ti, paṭikkūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace ākañkhati 'Paṭikkūle ca apaṭikkūle ca tadubhayam abhinivajjetvā upekkhako vihareyyam sato sampajāno' ti, upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno.

Kathaṁ paṭikkūle apaṭikkūlasaññī viharati? Anīṭṭhasmiṁ vatthusmiṁ mettāya vā pharati, dhātuto vā upasamharati. Evaṁ paṭikkūle apaṭikkūlasaññī viharati.

Kathaṁ apaṭikkūle paṭikkūlasaññī viharati? Itṭṭhasmiṁ vatthusmiṁ asubhāya vā pharati, aniccato vā upasamharati. Evaṁ apaṭikkūle paṭikkūlasaññī viharati.

Kathaṁ patikkūle ca apaṭikkūle ca apaṭikkūlasaññī viharati? Anīṭṭhasmiṁ ca itṭṭhasmiṁ ca vatthusmiṁ mettāya vā pharati, dhātuto vā upasamharati. Evaṁ patikkūle ca apaṭikkūle ca apaṭikkūlasaññī viharati.

Kathaṁ apaṭikkūle ca paṭikkūle ca paṭikkūlasaññī viharati? Itṭṭhasmiṁ ca anīṭṭhasmiṁ ca vatthusmiṁ asubhāya vā pharati, aniccato vā upasamharati. Evaṁ apaṭikkūle ca paṭikkūle ca paṭikkūlasaññī viharati.

Kathaṁ paṭikkūle ca apaṭikkūle ca tadubhayam abhini-

¹ Chāṇukondaññassa, S.; Kondaññassa, S.

² Sāmāvatiyā, M. ³ paṭikule, M.; patikule, K

vajjetvā upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno? Idha bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṁ disvā n'eva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno; sotena saddamā sutvā, ghanena gandham ghāyitvā, jivhāya rassam sāyitvā, kāyena phoṭṭhabbam phusitvā, manasā dhammam viññāya n'eva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Evaṁ patikkūle ca apaṭikkūle ca tadubhayaṁ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Ayam ariyā iddhi.

13. Katamā kammavipākajā iddhi? Sabbesamā pakkhinām¹, sabbesamā devānam, ekaccānam manussānam, ekaccānam vinipātikānam. Ayam kammavipākajā iddhi.

14. Katamā puññavato iddhi? Rājā Cakkavatti vehāsamā gacchati saddhim caturānginiyā senāya antamaso assabandhagopake² purise upādāya; jotikassa³ gahapatissa puññavato iddhi, jaṭilassa gahapatissa puññavato iddhi, mendakassa⁴ gahapatissa puññavato iddhi, ghositassa gahapatissa puññavato iddhi, pañcannām⁵ mahāpuññānam puññavato iddhi. Ayam puññavato iddhi.

15. Katamā vijjāmayā iddhi? Vijaḍharā vijjam pariṭpetvā⁶ vehāsamā gacchanti: akāse antalikkhe hatthim pi dassenti, assam pi dassenti, rathām pi dassenti, pattim pi dassenti, vividham pi senābyūham dassenti. Ayam vijjāmayā iddhi.

16. Katham tattha tattha sammāpayogapaccayā⁷ ijjhātthena iddhi? 'Nekkhammena kāmacchandassa pahāttho ijhatiti' tattha tattha sammāpayogapaccayā ijjhāt-

¹ M. omits sabbesamā pakkhinām.

² assabandhago, M.; asābandhanekā, S. S₂. K. gives assabandhane purise as v.l. to text.

³ jotiyassa, K.

⁴ mandhigahapatissa, S.

⁵ S. S₂, M. insert yaṁ before pañcannām.

⁶ pariṭpetvā, M.; pariṭapetvā, S.; pariṭajayepatvā, S₂; pariṭametvā, K. as v.l.

⁷ sammappayogapaccayā, S. K.

atthena iddhi, 'abyāpādena byāpādassa pahānattho ijhatiti' . . . pe . . . 'ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhassa . . . pe. . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilesānam pahānattho ijhatiti' tattha tattha sammāpayogapaccayā ijhanatthena iddhi. Evam tattha tattha sammāpayogapaccayā ijhanatthena iddhi. Imā dasa iddhiyo.

Iddhikathā nitthitā.

III

III. PAÑÑĀVAGGE ABHISAMAYAKATHĀ

1. 'ABHISAMAYO' ti. Kena abhisameti? Hañci cittena abhisameti, tena hi aññāñi abhisameti? Na aññāñi abhisameti, ñāñena abhisameti. Hañci ñāñena abhisameti, tena hi¹ acittako abhisameti? Na acittako abhisameti, cittena ca ñāñena ca abhisameti. Hañci cittena ca ñāñena ca abhisameti, tena hi kāmāvacaracittena ca ñāñena ca abhisameti? Na kāmāvacaracittena ca ñāñena ca abhisameti. Tena hi rūpāvacaracittena ca ñāñena ca abhisameti? Na rūpāvacaracittena ca ñāñena ca abhisameti. Tena hi arūpāvacaracittena ca ñāñena ca abhisameti? Na arūpāvacaracittena ca ñāñena ca abhisameti. Tena hi kammassakacittena² ca ñāñena ca abhisameti? Na kammassakacittena ca ñāñena ca abhisameti. Tena hi saccā-nulomikacittena ca ñāñena ca abhisameti? Na saccā-nulomikacittena ca ñāñena ca abhisameti. Tena hi atitacittena ca ñāñena ca abhisameti? Na atitacittena ca ñāñena ca abhisameti. Tena hi anāgatacittena ca ñāñena ca abhisameti? Na anāgatacittena ca ñāñena ca abhisameti. Tena hi paccuppannalokikacittena ca ñāñena ca abhisameti? Na³ paccuppannalokikacittena ca ñāñena ca abhisameti, lokuttaramaggakkhaṇe paccuppannacittena ca ñāñena ca abhisameti.

2. Katham lokuttaramaggakkhaṇe paccuppannacittena ca ñāñena ca abhisameti? Lokuttaramaggakkhaṇe uppā-dādhipateyyam cittam ñāñassa hetu paccayo ca, tam-

¹ tena hi acittena ca ñāñena ca acittako, M.; cittanañ ca ñāñena cittako, S.

² kammassakatacittena, M.; kammassakatācittena, K.

³ S. S₂. M. omit na.

sampayuttam cittañ nirodhagocaram; dassanādhipateyyam ñāñam cittassa hetu paccayo ca, tam-sampayuttam ñāñam nirodhagocaram. Evañ lokuttaramaggakkhañ paccuppannacittona ca ñāñena ca abhisameti.

3. Kin nu ettako yeva abhisamayo ti? Na hi; lokuttaramaggakkhañ dassanābhīsamayo sammāditthi abhiropanābhīsamayo sammāsañkappo, pariggahābhīsamayo sammāvācā, samuññānābhīsamayo sammākammanto, vodānābhīsamayo sammā-ājivo, paggahābhīsamayo sammāvāyāmo, upatññānābhīsamayo sammāsati, avikkhepābhīsamayo sammāsāmādhi; upatññānābhīsamayo sati-sañbojjhañgo . . . pe . . . patisañkhānābhīsamayo¹ upekkhāsañbojjhañgo; assaddhiye akampiyābhīsamayo saddhābalam, kosajje akampiyābhīsamayo viriyabalam, pamāde akampiyābhīsamayo satibalam, uddhacce akampiyābhīsamayo samādhibalam, avijjāya akampiyābhīsamayo paññabalam; adhimokkhābhīsamayo saddhindriyam, paggahābhīsamayo viriyindriyam, upatññānābhīsamayo satindriyam, avikkhepābhīsamayo samādhindriyam, dassanābhīsamayo paññindriyam. Ādhipateyyatthena indriyābhīsamayo, akampiyatthena balābhīsamayo, niyānatthena bojjhañgābhīsamayo, hetutthena maggābhīsamayo, upatññātthena satipatññānābhīsamayo, padahanatthena sammappadhānābhīsamayo, ijjhānatthena iddhipādābhīsamayo, tathatthena saccābhīsamayo; avikkhepatthena samathābhīsamayo, anupassanatthena vipassanābhīsamayo, ekarasatthena samathavipassanābhīsamayo, anativattanatthena yuganandhābhīsamayo; sañvarañthena silavisuddhi abhisamayo, avikkhepatthena cittavisuddhi abhisamayo, dassanatthena ditthivisuddhi abhisamayo; muttatthena adhimokkhābhīsamayo, pativedhatthena vijjābhīsamayo, pariccāgañthena vimutti abhisamayo, samuechedatthena khaye ñāñam abhisamayo. Chando mūlañthena abhisamayo, manasikāro samuññānātthena abhisamayo, phasso samodhānātthena abhisamayo, vedanā samosaranatthena abhisamayo, samādhi pamukkhatthena

¹ patisañkhārābhīsamayo, M.

abhisamayo, sati ādhipateyyaṭṭhena abhisamayo, paññā taduttarāṭṭhena abhisamayo, vimutti sāraṭṭhena abhisamayo, amatogadham nibbānam pariyośānaṭṭhena abhisamayo.

4. Kin nu ettako yeva abhisamayo ti? Na hi; sotāpatti maggakkhaṇe dassanābhīsamayo sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . amatogadham nibbānam pariyośānaṭṭhena abhisamayo.

Kin nu ettako yeva abhisamayo ti? Na hi; sotāpatti-phalakkhaṇe dassanābhīsamayo sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . paṭipassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde nāṇam abhisamayo. Chando mūlaṭṭhena abhisamayo . . . pe . . . amatogadham nibbānam pariyośānaṭṭhena abhisamayo.

Kin nu ettako yeva abhisamayo ti? Na hi; sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalakkhaṇe, anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe, anāgāmiphalakkhaṇe, Arahatta-maggakkhaṇe, Arahattaphalakkhaṇe dassanābhīsamayo sammādiṭṭhi, abhiropanābhīsamayo sammāsaṅkappo . . . pe . . . paṭipassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde nāṇam abhisamayo. Chando mūlaṭṭhena abhisamayo . . . pe . . . amatogadham nibbānam pariyośānaṭṭhena abhisamayo.

Svāyam¹ atīte kilese pajahati, anāgate kilese pajahati, paccuppane kilese pajahati.

5. ‘Atīte kilese pajahatī.’ Hañci atīte kilese pajahati, tena hi khīṇam khepeti, niruddham nirodheti, vigatam vigameti, atthaṅgatam atthaṅgameti; atītam yam n’atthi, tam pajahatī. Na atīte kilese pajahatī.

‘Anāgate kilese pajahatī.’ Hañci anāgate kilese pajahati, tena hi ajātam pajahati, anibbattam pajahati, anuppannam pajahati, apātubhūtam pajahati; anāgatam yam n’atthi, tam pajahatī. Na anāgate kilese pajahatī.

‘Paccuppanne kilese pajahatī.’ Hañci paccuppanne kilese pajahati, tena hi rattro rāgam pajahati, dutṭho dosam pajahati, mūlho moham pajahati, vinibandho mānam pajahati, parāmaṭṭho ditṭhim pajahati, avikkhepagato uddhaccam pajahati, anītthaṅgato vicikiccham pajahati, thāmagato anusayam pajahati, kāṇhasukkadhammā yu-

¹ yvāyam, M.; yāsaṁ, S.; yāyam, S₂.

ganandhā pavattanti,¹ saṅkilesikā² maggabhāvanā hotīti. Na atīte kilese pajahati, na anāgate kilese pajahati, na paccuppanne kilese pajahatiti.

6. Hañci na atīte kilese pajahati, na anāgate kilese pajahati, na paccuppanne kilese pajahati, tena hi n'atthi maggabhāvanā, n'atthi phalasacchikiriyā, n'atthi kilesappahānaṁ,³ n'atthi dhammābhisa-mayo ti? Na hi;⁴ atthi maggabhāvanā, atthi phalasacchikiriyā, atthi kilesappa-hānaṁ, atthi dhammābhisa-mayo. Yathā kathaṁ viya?

Seyyathāpi⁵ taruṇo rukkho ajātaphalo, tam enāṁ puriso mūlam chindeyya; ye⁶ tassa rukkhassa ajātaphalā te⁷ ajātā yeva na jāyanti, anibbattā yeva na nibbattanti, anuppannā yeva na uppajjanti, apātubhūtā yeva na pātubhavanti: evamevaṁ uppādo hetu uppādo paccayo kilesānaṁ nibbattiyā, uppāde ādinavaṁ disvā anuppāde cittāṁ pak-khandati; anuppāde cittassa pakkhandanattā⁸ ye uppāda-paccayā kilesā nibbatteyyūm, te ajātā yeva na jāyanti,⁹ anibbattā yeva na nibbattanti, anuppannā yeva na uppajjanti, apātubhūtā yeva na pātubhavanti. Evaṁ hetu-nirodhā dukkhanirodho, pavattam hetu¹⁰ nimittam hetu¹⁰ āyuhāna hetu āyuhāna paccayo kilesānaṁ nibbattiyā, āyuhane ādinavaṁ disvā anāyuhane cittāṁ pakkhandati; anāyuhane cittassa pakkhandanattā ye āyuhana-paccayā kilesā nibbatteyyūm, te ajātā yeva na jāyanti, anibbattā yeva na nibbattanti, anuppannā yeva na uppajjanti, apātubhūtā yeva na pātubhavanti. Evaṁ hetunirodhā dukkhanirodho. Evaṁ atthi maggabhāvanā, atthi mag-gasacchikiriyā, atthi kilesappahānaṁ, atthi dhammābhisa-mayo ti.

Abhisamayakathā nitthitā.

¹ samavattanti, M.; vattanti, S. S₂.

² taṁ- saṅkilesikā, K. ³ kilese pahānaṁ, M.

⁴ S. S₂. M. omit na hi. ⁵ yathā pi, K.

⁶ yena, S. S₂, M. ⁷ tena, M; K. omits.

⁸ pakkhanddhattā, S. S₂, M. ⁹ santi, M.

¹⁰ pavattahetu nimittahetu, K.

III

IV. PAÑÑĀVAGGE VIVEKAKATHĀ

PARIPUNNANIDĀNAṂ¹

1. SEYYATHĀPI Bhikkhave ye keci bahulakaranīyā² kammantā kayiranti sabbe te pañhavim nissāya pañhaviyam patiñthāya evam ete bahulakaranīyā³ kammantā kayiranti, evamevam kho Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlam nissāya sile patiñthāya ariyam atthañgikam maggam bhāveti, ariyam atthañgikam maggam bahulikaroti.

2. Kathañ ca Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlam nissāya sile patiñthāya ariyam atthañgikam maggam bhāveti, ariyam atthañgikam maggam bahulikaroti? Idha Bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiñthim bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganisitam nirodhanissitam vossaggapariñāmim, sammāsañkappaṁ . . . pe . . . sammāvācam sammākammantam sammā-ājivam sammāvāyamam sammāsatim sammāsamādhiṁ bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganisitam nirodhanisitam vossaggapariñāmim. Evam kho Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlam nissāya sile patiñthāya [ariyam atthañgikam maggam bhāveti, ariyam atthañgikam maggam bahulikaroti.

Seyyathāpi Bhikkhave ye p'ime bijagāmabhūtagāmā⁴ vuddhim virūlhim vepullam āpajjanti sabbe te pañhavim nissāya pañhaviyam patiñthāya]⁵ evam ete bijagāmabhūtagāmā vuddhim virūlhim vepullam āpajjanti, evamevam kho Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlam nissāya sile patiñthāya

¹ Sāvatthiniidānaṁ, K.

² balakaranīyā, M. and K., which gives bahulakaranīyā and bahukaranīyā as v.l.

³ bahulakiriyā, S. S₂.

⁴ vijagāma°, K.

⁵ The words in [] are omitted by S. S₂. M.

ariyam atthañgikam maggam bhāvento ariyam atthañgikam maggam bahulikaronto vuḍḍhim virūḍhim vepullam pāpuṇāti dhammesu.

3. *Kathañ ca Bhikkhave bhikkhu silam nissaya sile patitīthāya ariyam atthañgikam maggam bhāvento ariyam atthañgikam maggam bahulikaronto vuḍḍhim virūḍhim vepullam pāpuṇāti dhammesu?* Idha Bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti vivekanissitam viraganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggaparināmim, sammāsaṅkappam . . . pe . . . sammāvācam sammākammantam sammā-ājivam sammāvāyāmam sammāsatim sammāsamādhim bhāveti vivekanissitam viraganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggaparināmim. Sammādiṭṭhiyā pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā, sammāsaṅkappassa . . . pe . . . sammāvācāya sammākammantassa sammā-ājivassa sammāvāyāmassa sammāsatiyā sammāsamādhissa pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā.

4. *Sammādiṭṭhiyā katame pañca vivekā?* Vikkham-bhanaviveko tadaṅgaviveko samucchedaviveko paṭippassaddhiviveko nissaraṇaviveko. Vikkham-bhanaviveko ca nīvaraṇānam paṭhamajjhānam bhāvayato, tadaṅgaviveko ca diṭṭhigatānam nibbedhabhāgiyam samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedaviveko ca lokuttaram khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhiviveko ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇaviveko ca nirodho nibbānam. Sammādiṭṭhiyā ime pañca vivekā. Imesu pañcasu vivekesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittam c'assa svādhīṭhitam.

5. *Sammādiṭṭhiyā katame pañca virāgā?* Vikkham-bhanavirāgo tadaṅgavirāgo samucchedavirāgo paṭippassaddhivirāgo nissaraṇavirāgo. Vikkham-bhanavirāgo ca nīvaraṇānam paṭhamajjhānam bhāvayato, tadaṅgavirāgo ca diṭṭhigatānam nibbedhabhāgiyam samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedavirāgo ca lokuttaram khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhivirāgo ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇavirāgo ca nirodho nibbānam. Sammādiṭṭhiyā ime pañca virāgā. Imesu pañcasu virāgesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittam c'assa svādhīṭhitam.

6. Sammādiṭṭhiyā katame pañca nirodhā? Vikkham-bhananirodho tadaṅgananirodho samuccheda-nirodho paṭipassaddhi-nirodho nissaraṇanirodho. Vikkham-bhananirodho ca nīvaraṇānam paṭhamajjhānam bhāvayato, tadaṅga-nirodho ca diṭṭhigatānam nibbedhabhāgiyām samādhīm bhāvayato, samuccheda-nirodho ca lokuttaram khayagāmimaggām bhāvayato, paṭipassaddhi-nirodho ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇanirodho ca nirodho nibbānam. Sammādiṭṭhiyā ime pañca nirodhā. Imesu pañcasu nirodhesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittām c'assa svādhiṭṭhitām.

7. Sammādiṭṭhiyā katame pañca vossaggā? Vikkham-bhanavossaggo tadaṅgavossaggo samuccheda-vossaggo paṭipassaddhi-vossaggo nissaraṇavossaggo. Vikkham-bhanavossaggo ca nīvaraṇānam paṭhamajjhānam bhāvayato, tadaṅgavossaggo ca diṭṭhigatānam nibbedhabhāgiyām samādhīm bhāvayato, samuccheda-vossaggo ca lokuttaram khayagāmimaggām bhāvayato, paṭipassaddhi-vossaggo ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇavossaggo ca nirodho nibbānam. Sammādiṭṭhiyā ime pañca vossaggā. Imesu pañcasu vossaggesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittām c'assa svādhiṭṭhitām.

Sammādiṭṭhiyā ime pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissaya¹.

8. Sammāsaṅkappassa . . . pe . . . sammāvācāya . . . pe . . . sammākammantassa . . . pe . . . sammā-ājivassa . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmassa . . . pe . . . sammā-satiyā . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhissa katame pañca vivekā? Vikkham-bhanaviveko tadaṅgaviveko samuccheda-viveko paṭipassaddhi-viveko nissaraṇaviveko. Vikkham-bhanaviveko ca nīvaraṇānam paṭhamajjhānam bhāvayato, tadaṅgaviveko ca diṭṭhigatānam nibbedhabhāgiyām samādhīm bhāvayato, samuccheda-viveko ca lokuttaram khayagāmimaggām bhāvayato, paṭipassaddhi-viveko ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇaviveko ca nirodho nibbānam. Sammāsamā-

¹ There is no account of the twelve *nissaya* either here or in Section 11, as might be expected.

dhissa ime pañca vivekā. Imesu pañcasu vivekesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittam c'assa svādhītthitam.

9. Sammāsamādhissa katame pañca virāgā? Vikkham-bhānavirāgo tadañgavirāgo samuccheda virāgo patipass-addhivirāgo nissaraṇavirāgo. Vikkhambhanavirāgo ca nivaraṇānam pañhamajjhānam bhāvayato, tadañgavirāgo ca diṭṭhigatānam nibbedhabhāgīyam samādhīm bhāvayato, samuccheda virāgo ca lokuttaram khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, patipassaddhivirāgo ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇavirāgo ca nirodho nibbānam. Sammāsamādhissa ime pañca virāgā. Imesu pañcasu virāgesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittam c'assa svādhītthitam.

10. Sammāsamādhissa katame pañca nirodhā? Vikkhambhananirodho tadañganirodho samuccheda nirodho patipassaddhinirodho nissaraṇanirodho. Vikkhambhana-nirodho ca nivaraṇānam pañhamajjhānam bhāvayato, tadañ-ganirodho ca diṭṭhigatānam nibbedhabhāgīyam samādhīm bhāvayato, samuccheda nirodho ca lokuttaram khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, patipassaddhinirodho ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇanirodho ca nirodho nibbānam. Sammāsamādhissa ime pañca nirodhā. Imesu pañcasu nirodhesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittam c'assa svādhītthitam.

11. Sammāsamādhissa katame pañca vossaggā? Vikkhambhanavossaggo tadañgavossaggo samuccheda vossaggo patipassaddhivossaggo nissaraṇavossaggo. Vikkhambhana-vossaggo ca nivaraṇānam pañhamajjhānam bhāvayato, tadañ-gavossaggo ca diṭṭhigatānam nibbedhabhāgīyam samādhīm bhāvayato, samuccheda vossaggo ca lokuttaram khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, patipassaddhivossaggo ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇavossaggo ca nirodho nibbānam. Sammāsamādhissa ime pañca vossaggā. Imesu pañcasu vossaggesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittam c'assa svādhītthitam. Sammāsamādhissa ime pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā.

12. Seyyathāpi Bhikkhave ye keci bahulakaraṇīyā kam-mantā kayiranti sabbe te pañhavim nissāya pañhaviyam patitīthāya evam ete bahulakaraṇīyā kammantā kayiranti, evamevam kho Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlam nissāya sile

patiṭṭhāya satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulikaroti . . . pe . . . satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulikaronto vuddhiṁ virūlhiṁ vepullam pāpuṇāti dhammesu . . . pe . . . pañca balāni bhāveti, pañca balāni bahulikaroti . . . pe . . . pañca balāni bhāvento pañca balāni bahulikaronto vuddhiṁ virūlhiṁ vepullam pāpuṇāti dhammesu . . . pe . . . pañc' indriyāni bhāveti, pañc' indriyāni bahulikaroti . . . pe. . . . Seyyathāpi Bhikkhave ye keci¹ bijagāmabhūtagāmā vuddhiṁ virūlhiṁ vepullam āpajjanti sabbe te paṭhavim nissāya paṭhaviyam patiṭṭhāya evam ete bijagāmabhūtagāmā vuddhiṁ virūlhiṁ vepullam āpajjanti, evamevam kho Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlam nissāya sile patiṭṭhāya pañc' indriyāni bhāvento pañc' indriyāni bahulikaronto vuddhiṁ virūlhiṁ vepullam papuṇāti dhammesu.

13. Kathañ ca Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlam nissāya sile patiṭṭhāya pañc' indriyāni bhāvento pañc' indriyāni bahulikaronto vuddhiṁ virūlhiṁ vepullam pāpuṇāti dhammesu? Idha Bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhindriyam bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmim, viriyindriyam bhāveti . . . pe . . . satindriyam bhāveti, samādhindriyam bhāveti, paññindriyam bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmim. Saddhindriyassa pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā . . . pe . . . viriyindriyassa . . . pe . . . satindriyassa samādhindriyassa paññindriyassa pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā.

14. Saddhindriyassa katame pañca vivekā? Vikkham-bhanaviveko tadaṅgaviveko samucchedaviveko paṭipassaddhviveko nissaraṇaviveko. Vikkham-bhanaviveko ca nivaraṇānam paṭhamajjhānam bhāvayato, tadaṅgaviveko ca diṭṭhigatānam nibbedhabhāgiyam samādhiṁ bhāvayato, samucchedaviveko ca lokuttaram khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭipassaddhviveko ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇaviveko ca nirodho nibbānam. Saddhindriyassa ime pañca vivekā.

¹ S. S₂. M. insert *me* after *ye keci*.

Imesu pañcasu vivekesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittam c'assa svādhiṭṭhitam . . . pe . . . Saddhindriyassa ime pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā. Viriyindriyassa . . . pe . . . satindriyassa samādhindriyassa paññindriyassa katame pañca vivekā? Vikkhambhanaviveko tadañgaviveko samuccheda-viveko patippassaddhiviveko nissaranaviveko . . . pe . . . Paññindriyassa ime pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā ti.

Vivekakathā nitthitā.

III

V. PAÑÑĀVAGGE CARIYĀKATHĀ

1. 'CARIYĀ' ti. Atṭha cariyāyo : iriyāpathacariyā āyatana-cariyā staticariyā samādhicariyā nāṇacariyā maggacariyā paticariyā lokatthacariyā.¹

'Iriyāpathacariyā' ti. Catūsu iriyāpathesu. 'Āyatana-cariyā' ti. Chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu. 'Sat-cariyā' ti. Catūsu satipatṭhānesu. 'Samādhicariyā' ti. Catūsu jhānesu. 'Nāṇacariyā' ti. Catūsu ariyasaccesu. 'Maggacariyā' ti. Catūsu ariyamaggesu. 'Paticariyā' ti. Catūsu sāmaññaphalesu. 'Lokatthacariyā' ti. Tathā-gatesu Arahanṭesu Sammāsambuddhesu padeso² Pacceka-buddhesu padeso³ sāvakesu. Iriyāpathacariyā ca pañidhi-sampannānam, āyatana-cariyā ca indriyesu guttadvārānam, staticariyā ca appamādavihārīnam, samādhicariyā ca adhi-cittamanuyuttānam, nāṇacariyā ca buddhisampannānam, maggacariyā ca sammāpaṭipannānam, paticariyā ca adhi-gataphalānam, lokatthacariyā⁴ ca Tathāgatānam Arahanṭānam Sammāsambuddhānam padeso⁵ Pacceka-sambudhānam, padeso sāvakānam. Imā atṭha cariyāyo.

2. Aparā pi atṭha cariyāyo : adhimuccanto saddhāya carati, paggañhanto viriyena carati, upatṭhāpento satiyā carati, avikkhepām karonto samādhinā carati, pajānanto paññāya⁶ carati, vijānanto viññāṇena⁷ carati, 'evaṁ paṭi-panno visesam adhigacchatī' visesacariyāya carati, 'evaṁ

¹ lokuttaracariyā, S. S₂.

² padese, M. ; padesā, S. S₂. ³ S. S₂. omit.

⁴ lokattacariyā, S. S₂. ⁵ padeso, S. S₂.

⁶ pajānanto bodhañcane, S.; pajānanto bodham cane, S₂., both omitting the next four words.

⁷ viññāṇacariyāya, M.

paṭipannassa kusalā dhammā āyāpentīti' āyatanaṃ cariyāya
carati. Imā attha cariyāyo.

3. Aparā pi attha cariyāyo: dassanacariyā ca sammā-
diṭṭhiyā, abhiropanacariyā ca sammāsaṅkappassa, parig-
gahacariyā ca sammāvācāya, samutthānacariyā ca sammā-
kammantassa, vodānacariyā ca sammā-ājīvassa, paggaha-
cariyā ca sammāvāyāmassa, upatthānacariyā ca sammā-
satiyā, avikkhepacariyā ca sammāsamādhissa. Imā attha
cariyāyo ti.

Cariyākathā samattā.

III

VI. PAÑÑĀVAGGE PĀTIHĀRIYAKATHĀ

1. Tīn' imāni Bhikkhave pātihāriyāni. Katamāni tīni? Iddhipātihāriyām ādesanāpātihāriyām anusāsanāpātihāriyām.¹

Katamañ ca Bhikkhave iddhipātihāriyām? Idha Bhikkhave ekacco anekaviditam iddhividham paccanubhoti: eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti; āvibhāvām tirobhāvām . . . pe . . . yāva Brahmalokā pi kāyena vasām vatteti. Idam vuccati Bhikkhave iddhipātihāriyām.

2. Katamañ ca Bhikkhave ādesanāpātihāriyām? Idha Bhikkhave ekacco nimittena ādisati² 'evam pi te mano, ittham pi te mano, iti pi te cittan' ti. So bahuñ ce pi ādisati, tath' eva tam hoti no aññathā. Idha pana Bhikkhave ekacco na h'eva³ kho nimittena ādisati, api ca kho manussānam vā amanussānam vā devānam vā saddam sutvā ādisati 'evam pi te mano, ittham pi te mano, iti pi te cittan' ti. So bahuñ ce pi ādisati, tath' eva tam hoti no aññathā. Idha pana Bhikkhave ekacco na h'eva kho nimittena ādisati, na pi manussānam vā amanussānam vā devānam vā saddam sutvā ādisati; api ca kho vitakkayato vicārayato vitakkavicārasaddam⁴ sutvā ādisati 'evam pi te mano, ittham pi te mano, iti pi te cittan' ti. So bahuñ ce pi ādisati, tath' eva tam hoti no aññathā. Idha pana Bhikkhave ekacco na h'eva kho nimittena ādisati, na pi manussānam vā amanussānam vā devānam vā saddam sutvā ādisati, na vitakkayato vicārayato vitakkavicārasad-

¹ anusāsanā°, S.; anusāsana°, S₂.

² ādissati, S. M. ³ na so ca kho, S. S₂.

⁴ vitakkavippāra°, M.; vitakkavitthāra°, S.; vitakka-vipphāra°, S₂.

dañ¹ sutvā ādisati; api ca kho avitakkam̄ avicāram̄ samādhim̄ samāpannassa cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti ‘yathā imassa bhoto manosañkhārā pāñihitā, tathā² imassa cittassa anantārā; amukam̄ nāma³ vitakkam̄ vitakessatīti.’⁴ So bahuñ ce pi ādisati, tath’ eva tam̄ hoti no aññathā. Idam̄ vuccati Bhikkhave ādesanāpāññhāriyam̄.

3. Katamañ ca Bhikkhave anusāsanāpāññhāriyam̄? Idha pana Bhikkhave ekacco evam̄ anusāsatī ‘evam̄ vitakketha, mā evam̄ vitakkayittha; evam̄ manasi karotha, mā evam̄ manasā karittha⁵; idam̄ pajahatha, idam̄ upasampajja viharathāti.’ Idam̄ vuccati Bhikkhave anusāsanāpāññhāriyam̄. Imāni kho Bhikkhave tīni pāññhāriyāni.

4. ‘Nekhammañ ijhatīti’ iddhi, ‘kāmacchandañ paññhāratīti’ pāññhāriyam̄; ‘ye tena nekhammena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhicittā anāvilasañkappā’ ti ādesanāpāññhāriyam̄; ‘tam̄ kho pana nekhammañ evam̄ āsevitabbañ evam̄ bhāvetabbañ evam̄ bahulikātabbañ evam̄ tadanudhammatāsatī upaṭṭhāpetabbā’ ti anusāsanāpāññhāriyam̄.

‘Abyāpādo ijhatīti’ iddhi, ‘byāpādañ paññhāratīti’ pāññhāriyam̄; ‘ye tena abyāpādena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhicittā anāvilasañkappā’ ti ādesanāpāññhāriyam̄; ‘so kho pana abyāpādo evam̄ āsevitabbo evam̄ bhāvetabbo evam̄ bahulikātabbo evam̄ tadanudhammatāsatī upaṭṭhāpetabbā’ ti anusāsanāpāññhāriyam̄.

‘Ālokasaññā ijhatīti’ iddhi, ‘thīnamiddham̄ paññhāratīti’ pāññhāriyam̄; ‘ye tāya ālokasaññāya samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhicittā anāvilasañkappā’ ti ādesanāpāññhāriyam̄; ‘sā kho pana ālokasaññā evam̄ āsevitabbā evam̄ bhāvetabbā evam̄ bahulikātabbā evam̄ tadanudhammatāsatī upaṭṭhāpetabbā’ ti anusāsanāpāññhāriyam̄.

‘Avikkhepo ijhatīti’ iddhi, ‘uddhaccam̄ paññhāratīti’ pāññhāriyam̄; ‘ye tena avikkhepena samannāgatā, sabbe te

¹ vitakkavipphārā°, M.; vitakkavicārā°, S. S₂.

² yathā, M. S₂; yasathā, S.

³ amunnāma, K. ⁴ vitakkayissatīti, M. S. S₂.

⁵ manasākattha, M.; manasikārotam̄, S. S₂.

visuddhicittā anāvilasāñkappā' ti ādesanāpāṭihāriyam; 'so kho pana avikkhepo evam āsevitabbo evam bhāvetabbo evam bahulikātabbo evam tadanudhammatāsati upaṭṭhā-petabbā' ti anusāsanipāṭihāriyam . . . pe . . .

'Arahattamaggo ijjhātīti' iddhi, 'sabbakilese paṭihara-tīti' pāṭihāriyam; 'ye tena Arahattamaggena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhicittā anāvilasāñkappā' ti ādesanāpāṭihāriyam; 'so kho pana Arahattamaggo evam āsevitabbo evam bhāvetabbo evam bahulikātabbo evam tadanudhammatāsati upaṭṭhāpetabbā' ti anusāsanipāṭihāriyam.

'Nekkhammañ ijjhātīti' iddhi, kāmacechandañ pati-haratīti' pāṭihāriyam; yā ca iddhi yañ ca pāṭihāriyam, idam vuccati iddhipāṭihāriyam. 'Abyāpādo ijjhātīti' iddhi, 'byāpādañ patiharatīti' pāṭihāriyam, yā ca iddhi yañ ca pāṭihāriyam, idam vuccati iddhipāṭihāriyam. 'Ālo-kasaññā ijjhātīti' iddhi, 'thinamiddham patiharatīti' pāṭihāriyam . . . pe . . . 'Arahattamaggo ijjhātīti' iddhi, sabbakilese patiharatīti' pāṭihāriyam; yā ca iddhi yañ ca pāṭihāriyam, idam vuccati iddhipāṭihāriyan' ti.

Pāṭihāriyakathā niṭṭhitā.

III

VII. PAÑÑĀVAGGE SAMASĪSAKATHĀ

1. SABBADHAMMĀNĀM sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupatṭhānatāpāññā samasīsaṭṭhe nānam.

‘Sabbadhammānan’ ti. Pañcakkhandhā, dvādas’ āyatanāni, atthārasa dhātuyo; kusalā dhammā, akusalā dhammā, abyākata dhammā; kāmāvacarā dhammā, rūpāvacarā dhammā, arūpāvacarā dhammā, apariyāpannā dhammā.

‘Sammāsamucchede’ ti. Nekkhammena kāmacchandam sammā samucchindati, abyāpādena byāpādam sammā samucchindati, ālokasaññaya thīnamiddham sammā samucchindati, avikkhepena uddhaccam sammā samucchindati, dhammavavatthānenā vicikicchaṁ sammā samucchindati, nānenā avijjāṁ sammā samucchindati, pāmojjena aratiṁ sammā samucchindati, paṭhamajjhānenā nīvaraṇe sammā samucchindati . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese sammā samucchindati.

2. ‘Nirodhe’ ti. Nekkhammena kāmacchandam nirodheti, abyāpādena byāpādam nirodheti, ālokasaññaya thīnamiddham nirodheti, avikkhepena uddhaccam nirodheti, dhammavavatthānenā vicikicchaṁ nirodheti, nānenā avijjāṁ nirodheti, pāmojjena aratiṁ nirodheti, pathamajjhānenā nīvaraṇe nirodheti . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese nirodheti.

‘Anupatṭhānatā’ ti. Nekkhammaṁ paṭiladdhassa kāmacchando na upatṭhāti, abyāpādam paṭiladdhassa byāpādo na upatṭhāti, ālokasaññam paṭiladdhassa thīnamiddham na upatṭhāti, avikkhepam paṭiladdhassa uddhaccam na upatṭhāti, dhammavavatthānam paṭiladdhassa vicikicchāna upatṭhāti, nānam paṭiladdhassa avijjā na upatṭhāti, pāmojjāṁ paṭiladdhassa arati na upatṭhāti, pathamajjhānam

paṭiladdhassa nīvaraṇā na upaṭṭhanti . . . pe . . . Ara-hattamaggam paṭiladdhassa sabbakilesā na upaṭṭhanti.

3. 'Saman' ti. Kāmacchandassa pahinattā nekkham-mam samam, byāpādassa pahinattā abyāpādo samam, thīnamiddhassa pahinattā ālokasaññā samam, uddhaccassa pahinattā avikkhepo samam, vicikicchāya pahinattā dham-mavatthānam samam, avijjāya pahinattā nānam samam, aratiyā pahinattā pāmojjam samam, nīvaraṇānam pahinattā paṭhamajjhānam samam . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānam pahinattā Arahattamaggo samam.

'Sisan' ti. Terasa sīsāni: palibodhasīsañ ca tanhā, vinibandhasīsañ¹ ca māno, parāmāsasīsañ ca diṭṭhi, vikke-pasīsañ ca uddhaccam, kilesasīsañ ca avijjā; adhimokkha-sīsañ ca saddhā, paggahasīsañ ca viriyam, upaṭṭhānasīsañ ca sati, avikkhepasīsañ ca samādhi, dassanasīsañ ca paññā; pavattasīsañ ca jīvitindriyam, gocarasīsañ ca vimokkho, saṅkhārasīsañ ca nirodho ti.

S a m a sī s a k a t hā n i ṭ ṭ h i tā.

¹ bandhanasīsañ ca, K.

III

VIII. PAÑÑĀVAGGE SATIPATTHĀNAKATHĀ

1. CATTĀRO 'me Bhikkhave satipaṭṭhānā. Katame cattāro ? Idha Bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati, ātāpi sampajāno satimā viññeyya loke abhijjhādomanassam ; vedanāsu . . . pe . . . citte, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, ātāpi sampajāno satimā viññeyya loke abhijjhādomanassam. Ime kho Bhikkhave cattāro satipaṭṭhānā.

2. Katham kāye kāyānupassī viharati ? Idh' ekacco paṭhavikāyam aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anattato anupassati no attato ; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rājjati, nirodheti no samudeti, paṭinissajjati no ādiyati ; aniccato anupassanto niccasāññam pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññam pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasāññam pajahati ; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgam pajahati, nirodhento samudayam pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānam pajahati. Imehi sattah' akārehi kāyam anupassati. Kāyo upaṭṭhānam no sati, sati upaṭṭhānam c'eva sati ca ; tāya satiyā tena fiññena tam kāyam anupassatī. Tena vuccati —kāye kāyānupassanā satipatṭhānabhāvanā.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā : tattha jātānam dhammānam anativattanatthena bhāvanā, indriyānam ekarasatthena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanatthena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

Idh' ekacco āpokāyam tejokāyam vāyokāyam kesakāyam lomakāyam chavikāyam cammakāyam māmsakāyam rudhirakāyam¹ nahārukāyam atṭhikāyam atṭhimiñjakāyam aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no

¹ K. omits rudhirakāyam.

sukhato, anattato anupassati no attato; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no raffjati, nirodheti no samudeti, paṭinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññām pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññām pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññām pajahati; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgam pajahati, nirodhento samudayam pajahati, patinissajjanto ādānam pajahati. Imehi sattah' ākārehi kāyam anupassati. Kāyo upatṭhānam no sati, sati upatṭhānam c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena nānena tam kāyam anupassatī. Tena vuccati—kāye kāyānupassanā satipatṭhānabhāvanā. Bhāvanā ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā . . . pe. . . . Evam kāye kāyānupassī viharati.

3. Katham vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati? Idh' ekacco sukham vedanām aniccato anupassati no niccato . . . pe . . . paṭinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññām pajahati . . . pe . . . paṭinissajjanto ādānam pajahati. Imehi sattah' ākārehi vedanām anupassati. Vedanā upatṭhānam no sati, sati upatṭhānam c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena nānena tam vedanām anupassatī. Tena vuccati—vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipatṭhānabhāvanā.

‘Bhāvanā’ ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Idh' ekacco dukkham vedanām . . . pe . . . adukkhamasukham vedanām, cakkhusamphassajam vedanām, sotasamphassajam vedanām ghānasamphassajam vedanām . . . pe . . . paṭinissajjanto ādānam pajahati. Imehi sattah' ākārehi vedanām anupassati. Vedanā upatṭhānam no sati, sati upatṭhānam c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena nānena tam vedanām anupassatī. Tena vuccati—vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipatṭhānabhāvanā. ‘Bhāvanā’ ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā . . . pe. . . . Evam vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati.

4. Katham citte cittānupassī viharati? Idh' ekacco sarāgam cittam aniccato anupassati no niccato . . . pe . . . paṭinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññām pajahati . . . pe . . . paṭinissajjanto ādānam

pajahati. Imehi sattah' ākārehi cittam anupassati. Cittam upaṭṭhānam no sati, sati upaṭṭhānam c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena nāñena tam cittam anupassatīti. Tena vuccati—citte cittānupassanā satipatṭhānabhāvanā. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanaatthēna bhāvanā . . . pe . . . Idh' ekacco vītarāgam cittam, sadosam cittam, vītadosam cittam, samoham cittam, vitamoham cittam, sankhittam cittam, vikkhittam cittam, mahaggatam cittam, amahaggatam cittam, sa-uttaram cittam, anuttaram cittam, samāhitam cittam, asamāhitam cittam, vimuttam cittam, avimuttam cittam, cakkhuviññānam, sotaviññānam, ghānaviññānam, jīvhāviññānam, kāyaviññānam, manoviññānam aniccato anupassati no niccato . . . pe . . . paṭinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasāññam pajahati . . . pe . . . paṭinissajjanto ādānam pajahati. Imehi sattah' ākārehi cittam anupassati. Cittam upaṭṭhānam no sati, sati upaṭṭhānam c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena nāñena tam cittam anupassatīti. Tena vuccati—citte cittānupassanā satipatṭhānabhāvanā. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanaatthēna bhāvanā. Evarū citte cittānupassi viharati.

5. Katham dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati? Idh' ekacco ṭhapetvā kāya¹ ṭhapetvā vedanam ṭhapetvā cittam tadavasese dhamme aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anattato anupassati no attato; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rājjati, nirodheti no samudeti, paṭinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasāññam pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññam pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññam pajahati; nibbindanto nandīm pajahati, virajjanto rāgam pajahati, nirodhento samudayam pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānam pajahati. Imehi sattah' ākārehi dhamme anupassati. Dhammā upaṭṭhānam no sati, sati upaṭṭhānam c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena nāñena te dhamme anupassatīti. Tena vuccati—dhammesu dhammānupassanā satipatṭhāna-

¹ S. S₂. M. omit ṭhapetvā kāyam.

bhāvanā. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānam
dhammānam anativattanatthena bhāvanā, indriyānam
ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanatthena bhā-
vanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā . . . pe. . . . Evam
dhammesu dhammānupassī viharatīti.

Satipatthānakathā niṭṭhitā.

III

IX. PAÑÑĀVAGGE VIPASSANĀKATHĀ

1. Evām me sutām. Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam
viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme. Tatra kho
Bhagavā bhikkhu āmantesi ‘Bhikkhavo’ ti. ‘Bhaddante’
ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccasosuri. Bhagavā etad avoca.
‘So¹ vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu kañci² saṅkhāram niccato
samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bha-
vissatī’ n’etām thānam vijjati, ‘anulomikāya khantiyā
asamannāgato sammattaniyāmaṁ okkamissatī’ n’etām
thānam vijjati, ‘sammattaniyāmaṁ anokkamamāno sotā-
pattiphalam vā sakadāgāmiphalam vā anāgāmiphalam vā
Arahattaphalam vā sacchikarissatī’ n’etām thānam vij-
jati. ‘So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbasaṅkhāre anic-
cato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato
bhavissatī’ thānam etām vijjati, ‘anulomikāya khantiyā
samannāgato sammattaniyāmaṁ okkamissatī’ thānam
etām vijjati, ‘sammattaniyāmaṁ okkamamāno sotāpatti-
phalam vā sakadāgāmiphalam vā anāgāmiphalam vā
Arahattaphalam vā sacchikarissatī’ thānam etām
vijjati.

2. ‘So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu kañci saṅkhāram suk-
hato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato
bhavissatī’ n’etām thānam vijjati, ‘anulomikāya khantiyā
asamannāgato sammattaniyāmaṁ okkamissatī’ n’etām
thānam vijjati, ‘sammattaniyāmaṁ anokkamamāno sotā-
pattiphalam vā sakadāgāmiphalam vā anāgāmiphalam vā
Arahattaphalam vā sacchikarissatī’ n’etām thānam vij-

¹ K. begins Sāvatthiparipuṇṇanidānam . . . pe . . .
‘So vata Bhikkhave,’ etc.

² Kiñci, S. S₂. M.

jati. ‘So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbasañkhāre dukkhato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti’ thānam etam vijjati, ‘anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato sammattaniyāmām okkamissatīti’ thānam etam vijjati, ‘sammattaniyāmām okkamamāno sotāpatti-phalam vā sakadāgāmiphalam vā anāgāmiphalam vā Arahattaphalam vā sacchikarissatīti’ thānam etam vijjati.

3. ‘So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu kañci dhammām attato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti’ n’etam thānam vijjati, ‘anulomikāya khantiyā asamannāgato sammattaniyāmām okkamissatīti’ n’etam thānam vijjati, ‘sammattaniyāmām anokkamamāno sotāpatti-phalam vā sakadāgāmiphalam vā anāgāmiphalam vā Arahattaphalam vā sacchikarissatīti’ n’etam thānam vijjati. ‘So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu kañci dhammām anattato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti’ thānam etam vijjati, ‘anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato sammattaniyāmām okkamissatīti’ thānam etam vijjati, ‘sammattaniyāmām okkamamāno sotāpatti-phalam vā sakadāgāmiphalam vā anāgāmiphalam vā Arahattaphalam vā sacchikarissatīti’ thānam etam vijjati.

4. ‘So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu nibbānam dukkhato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti’ n’etam thānam vijjati, ‘anulomikāya khantiyā asamannāgato sammattaniyāmām okkamissatīti’ n’etam thānam vijjati, ‘sammattaniyāmām anokkamamāno sotāpatti-phalam vā sakadāgāmiphalam vā anāgāmiphalam vā Arahattaphalam vā sacchikarissatīti’ n’etam thānam vijjati. ‘So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu nibbānam sukhato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti’ thānam etam vijjati, ‘anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato sammattaniyāmām okkamissatīti’ thānam etam vijjati, ‘sammattaniyāmām okkamamāno sotāpatti-phalam vā sakadāgāmiphalam vā anāgāmiphalam vā Arahattaphalam vā sacchikarissatīti’ thānam etam vijjati.

5. Katih' ākārehi anulomikāṁ khantim paṭilabhati ? Katih' ākārehi sammattaniyāmāṁ okkamati ? Cattārisāya ākārehi anulomikāṁ khantim paṭilabhati, cattārisāya ākārehi sammattaniyāmāṁ okkamati.

Katamehi cattārisāya ākārehi anulomikāṁ khantim paṭilabhati ? Katamehi cattārisāya ākārehi sammattaniyāmāṁ okkamati ?

Pañcakkhandhe aniccato dukkhatō rogato gaṇḍato salato aghato ābādhato parato palokato itito upaddavato bhayato upasaggato calato pabhaṅgato adhuvato atanato aleñato asaranato rittato tucchato suññato anattato ādīnavato vipariñāmadhammato asārakato aghamūlato vadhakato vibhavato sāsavato saṅkhatato mārāmisato jātidhammato jaśādhammato byādhidhammato marañadhammato soka-dhammato paridevadhammato upāyāsadhammato saṅkilesikadhammato.

Pañcakkhandhe aniccato passanto anulomikāṁ khantim paṭilabhati, 'pañcannam khandhānam nirodho niccaṁ nibbānam' ti passanto sammattaniyāmāṁ okkamati ; pañcakkhandhe dukkhatō passanto anulomikāṁ khantim paṭilabhati, 'pañcannam khandhānam nirodho sukhaṁ nibbānam' ti passanto sammattaniyāmāṁ okkamati ; pañcakkhandhe rogato passanto anulomikāṁ khantim paṭilabhati, 'pañcannam khandhānam nirodho ārogyam nibbānam' ti passanto sammattaniyāmāṁ okkamati ; pañcakkhandhe gaṇḍato passanto anulomikāṁ khantim paṭilabhati, 'pañcannam khandhānam nirodho agandam¹ nibbānam' ti passanto sammattaniyāmāṁ okkamati ; pañcakkhandhe sallato passanto anulomikāṁ khantim paṭilabhati, 'pañcannam khandhānam nirodho nisallam nibbānam' ti passanto sammattaniyāmāṁ okkamati ; pañcakkhandhe aghato passanto anulomikāṁ khantim paṭilabhati, 'pañcannam khandhānam nirodho anagho nibbānam' ti passanto sammattaniyāmāṁ okkamati ; pañcakkhandhe ābādhato passanto anulomikāṁ khantim paṭilabhati, 'pañcannam khandhānam nirodho anābādho

¹ nigando, K., with agandam as v.l.

nibbānā' ti passānto sammattaniyāmāñ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe parato passānto anulomikāñ khantim pañilabhati, 'pañcannāñ khandhānāñ nirodho aparapac-cayāñ nibbānāñ' ti passānto sammattaniyāmāñ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe palokato passānto anulomikāñ khantim pañilabhati, 'pañcannāñ khandhānāñ nirodho apaloka-dhammo nibbānāñ' ti passānto sammattaniyāmāñ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe itito passānto anulomikāñ khantim pañilabhati, 'pañcannāñ khandhānāñ nirodho anītikāñ nibbānāñ' ti passānto sammattaniyāmāñ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe upaddavato passānto anulomikāñ khantim patilabhati, 'pañcannāñ khandhānāñ nirodho anupaddavāñ nibbānāñ' ti passānto sammattaniyāmāñ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe bhayato passānto anulomikāñ khantim pañilabhati, 'pañcannāñ khan-dhānāñ nirodho abhayañ nibbānāñ' ti passānto sammattaniyāmāñ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe upasaggato passānto anulomikāñ khantim pañilabhati, 'pañcannāñ khandhānāñ nirodho anupasaggāñ nibbānāñ' ti passānto sammattaniyāmāñ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe calato passānto anulomikāñ khantim pañilabhati, 'pañcannāñ khandhānāñ nirodho acalam nibbānāñ' ti passānto sammattaniyāmāñ okkamati; pañcakkhande pabhañgato passānto anulomikāñ khantim pañilabhati, 'pañcannāñ khandhānāñ nirodho apabhañgāñ nibbānāñ' ti passānto sammattaniyāmāñ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe adhuvato passānto anulomikāñ khantim pañilabhati, 'pañcannāñ khandhānāñ nirodho dhuvāñ nibbānāñ' ti passānto sammattaniyāmāñ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe atāñato passānto anulomikāñ khantim pañilabhati, 'pañcannāñ khandhānāñ nirodho tāñāñ nibbānāñ' ti passānto sammattaniyāmāñ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe aleñato passānto anulomikāñ khantim pañilabhati, 'pañcannāñ khandhānāñ nirodho leñāñ nibbānāñ' ti passānto sammattaniyāmāñ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe asarañato passānto anulomikāñ khantim pañilabhati, 'pañcannāñ khandhānāñ nirodho sarañāñ nibbānāñ' ti passānto sammattaniyāmāñ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe rittato passānto

anulomikām khantiṁ pañilabhati, ‘pañcannām khandhānam nirodho arittaṁ nibbānan’ ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṁ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe tucchato passanto anulomikām khantiṁ pañilabhati, ‘pañcannām khandhānam nirodho atucchaṁ nibbānan’ ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṁ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe suññato passanto anulomikām khantiṁ pañilabhati, ‘pañcannām khandhānam nirodho paramasuññām nibbānan’ ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṁ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe anattato passanto anulomikām khantiṁ pañilabhati, ‘pañcannām khandhānam nirodho paramatthām¹ nibbānan’ ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṁ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe ādīnavato passanto anulomikām khantiṁ pañilabhati, ‘pañcannām khandhānam nirodho anādīnavām nibbānan’ ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṁ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe vipariṇāmadhammato passanto anulomikām khantiṁ pañilabhati, ‘pañcannām khandhānam nirodho avipariṇāmadhammām nibbānan’ ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṁ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe asārakato passanto anulomikām khantiṁ pañilabhati, ‘pañcannām khandhānam nirodho sāraṁ nibbānan’ ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṁ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe aghamūlato passanto anulomikām khantiṁ pañilabhati, pañcannām khandhānam nirodho anaghāmūlām nibbānan’ ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṁ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe vadhapato passanto anulomikām khantiṁ pañilabhati, ‘pañcannām khandhānam nirodho avadhakām nibbānan’ ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṁ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe vibhavato passanto anulomikām khantiṁ pañilabhati, ‘pañcannām khandhānam nirodho avibhavaṁ nibbānan’ ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṁ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe sāsavato passanto anulomikām khantiṁ pañilabhati, ‘pañcannām khandhānam nirodho anāsavām nibbānan’ ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṁ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe saṅkhatato passanto anulomikām khantiṁ pañilabhati, ‘pañcannām khandhānam nirodho asaṅkhataṁ nibbānan’ ti passanto samm-

¹ paramattām, M.; parāmaṭṭham, K.

attaniyāmām okkamati; pañcakkhandhe mārāmisato passanto anulomikām khantim pañilabhati, 'pañcannām khandhānām nirodho nirāmisām nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmām okkamati; pañcakkhandhe jātidhammadto passanto anulomikām khantim pañilabhati, 'pañcannām khandhānām nirodho ajātām nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmām okkamati; pañcakkhandhe jarādhammadto passanto anulomikām khantim pañilabhati, 'pañcannām khandhānām nirodho ajaram nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmām okkamati; pañcakkhandhe byādhidhammadto passanto anulomikām khantim pañilabhati, 'pañcannām khandhānām nirodho abyādhī¹ nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmām okkamati; pañcakkhandhe marañadhammadto passanto anulomikām khantim pañilabhati, pañcannām khandhānām nirodho amatam nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmām okkamati; pañcakkhandhe sokadhammadto passanto anulomikām khantim pañilabhati, 'pañcannām khandhānām nirodho asokām nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmām okkamati; pañcakkhandhe paridevadhammadto passanto anulomikām khantim pañilabhati, 'pañcannām khandhānām nirodho aparidevām nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmām okkamati; pañcakkhandhe upāyāsadhammadto passanto anulomikām khantim pañilabhati, 'pañcannām khandhānām nirodho anupāyāsām nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmām okkamati; pañcakkhandhe sañkilesikadhammadto passanto anulomikām khantim pañilabhati, 'pañcannām khandhānām nirodho asaṅkiliṭṭham nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmām okkamati.

6. 'Aniccato' ti: aniccānupassanā. 'Dukkhato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Rogato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Gaṇḍato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Sallato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Aghato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Abādhato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Parato' ti: anattānupassanā. 'Palokato' ti: anattānupassanā. 'Ītito' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Upadavvato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Bhayato' ti: duk-

¹ abyādhidhammadā, K.

khānupassanā. ‘Upasaggato’ ti : dukkhānupassanā. ‘Calato’ ti : aniccānupassanā. ‘Pabhaṅgato’ ti : aniccānupassanā. ‘Adhuvato’ ti : aniccānupassanā. ‘Atānato’ ti : dukkhānupassanā. ‘Aleñato’ ti : dukkhānupassanā. ‘Asarañato’ ti : dukkhānupassanā. ‘Rittato’ ti : dukkhānupassanā. ‘Suññato’ ti : anattānupassanā. ‘Anattato’ ti : anattānupassanā. ‘Adinavato’ ti : dukkhānupassanā. ‘Vipariṇāmadhammato’ ti : aniccānupassanā. ‘Asārakato’ ti : anattānupassanā. ‘Aghamūlato’ ti : dukkhānupassanā. ‘Vadhakato’ ti : dukkhānupassanā. ‘Vibhavato’ ti : aniccānupassanā. ‘Sāsavato’ ti : dukkhānupassanā. ‘Saṅkhatato’ ti : aniccānupassanā. ‘Mārāmisato’ ti : dukkhānupassanā. ‘Jātidhammato’ ti : dukkhānupassanā. ‘Jarādhammato’ ti : dukkhānupassanā. ‘Byādhidhammato’ ti : dukkhānupassanā. ‘Marañadhammato’ ti : aniccānupassanā. ‘Sokadhammato’ ti : dukkhānupassanā. ‘Paridevadhammato’ ti : dukkhānupassanā. ‘Upāyādhammato’ ti : dukkhānupassanā. ‘Saṅkilesikadhammato’ ti : dukkhānupassanā.

Imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi anulomikām khantiṁ patilabhati, imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi sammattaniyāmām okkamati.

Imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi anulomikām khantiṁ patilabhatassa imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi sammattaniyāmām okkamantassa kati aniccānupassanā, kati dukkhānupassanā, kati anattānupassanā?

Pañcavisati anattānupassanā paññāsaṁ aniccānupassanā Sataṁ pañcavisatiñ c’eva yāni dukkhe pavuccare ti.

Vipassanākathā nitthitā.

III

X. PĀÑÑĀVAGGE MĀTIKAKATHĀ

1. Nicchāto muccatīti vimokkho,¹ vijjāvimutti, adhisilām adhicittām adhipaññā, passaddhi, nāñam, dassanām, visuddhi,² nekkhammām, nissarañam, paviveko, vossaggo, cariyā, jhānavimokkho, bhāvanā, adhitthānam, jīvitam.

‘Nicchāto’ ti. Nekhammena kāmacchandato nicchāto, abyāpādena byāpādato nicchāto . . . pe . . . pañhamajjhānena nīvarañehi nicchāto . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilesehi nicchāto muccatī³

‘Vimokkho’ ti.³ ‘Nekhammena kāmacchandato muccatīti’ vimokkho, ‘abyāpādena byāpādato muccatīti’ vimokkho . . . pe . . . ‘pañhamajjhānena nīvarañehi muccatīti’ vimokkho . . . pe . . . ‘Arahattamaggena sabbakilesehi muccatīti’ vimokkho.

‘Vijjāvimuttīti.’ ‘Nekhammām vijjatīti’ vijjā, ‘kāmacchandato muccatīti’ vimutti, ‘vijjanto muccati muccanto vijjatīti’ vijjāvimutti; ‘abyāpādo vijjatīti’ vijjā, ‘byāpādato muccatīti’ vimutti, ‘vijjanto muccati muccanto vijjatīti’ vijjāvimutti . . . pe . . . ‘Arahattamaggo vijjatīti’ vijjā, ‘sabbakilesehi muccatīti’ vimutti, ‘vijjanto muccati muccanto vijjatīti’ vijjāvimutti.

2. ‘Adhisilām adhicittām adhipaññā’ ti. Nekhammena kāmacchandām sañvaraṭṭhena silavisuddhi, avikkhep-
atṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanatṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi. Yo tattha sañvaraṭṭho, ayañ adhisilasikkhā; yo tattha avikkhep-
atṭho, ayañ adhicittasikkhā; yo tattha dassanatṭho,

¹ nicchāto mokkho vimokkho, M.; niccato vimuttīti vimokkho, S. S₂., and K. as v.l. from text.

² suddhi, K.

³ sabbakilesehi nicchāto. ‘Mokkho vimokkho’ ti, M.

ayaṁ adhipaññāsikkhā. Abyāpādena byāpādaṁ saṁvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese saṁvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi. Yo tattha saṁvaraṭṭho, ayaṁ adhisilasikkhā; yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṁ adhicittasikkhā; yo tattha dassanaṭṭho, ayaṁ adhipaññāsikkhā.

3. 'Passaddhiti.' Nekhammena kāmacchandam paṭipassambheti, abyāpādena byāpādaṁ paṭippassambheti . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese paṭippassambheti.

'Ñānan' ti. Kāmacchandassa pahinattā nekkhammaṁ ñātaṭṭhena ñāpaṁ, byāpādassa pahinattā abyāpādo ñātaṭṭhena ñāpaṁ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṁ pahinattā Arahattamaggo ñātaṭṭhena ñānam.

'Dassanan' ti. Kāmacchandassa pahinattā nekkhammaṁ diṭṭhattā dassanaṁ, byāpādassa pahinattā abyāpādo diṭṭhattā dassanaṁ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṁ pahinattā Arahattamaggo diṭṭhattā dassanaṁ.

'Visuddhīti.' Kāmacchandam pajahanto nekkhammena visujjhati, byāpādaṁ pajahanto abyāpādena visujjhati . . . pe . . . sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggena visujjhati.

4. 'Nekhamman' ti. Kāmānaṁ etam nissaraṇam, yadi daṁ nekkhammaṁ; rūpānaṁ etam nissaraṇam, yadi daṁ āruppaṁ: yam kho pana kiñci bhūtaṁ saṅkhataṁ paṭicecasamuppannaṁ nirodho tassa nekkhammaṁ. Byāpādassa abyāpādo nekkhammaṁ, thīnamiddhassa ālokasaññā nekkhammaṁ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṁ Arahattamaggo nekkhammaṁ.

'Nissaraṇan' ti. Kāmānaṁ etam nissaraṇam, yadi daṁ nekkhammaṁ; rūpānaṁ etam nissaraṇam, yadi daṁ āruppaṁ: yam kho pana kiñci bhūtaṁ saṅkhataṁ paṭicecasamuppannaṁ nirodho tassa nissaraṇam. Kāmacchandassa nekkhammaṁ nissaraṇam, byāpādassa abyāpādo nissaraṇam . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṁ Arahattamaggo nissaraṇam.

'Paviveko' ti. Kāmacchandassa nekkhammaṁ pavi-

veko, byāpādassa abyāpādo paviveko . . . pe . . . sabbakile-sānam Arahattamaggo paviveko.

‘Vossaggo’ ti. Nekkhammena kāmacchandaṁ vossajjati, abyāpādena byāpādaṁ vossajjati . . . pe . . . Arahattamagena sabbakilese vossajjati.

‘Cariyā’ ti. Kāmacchandaṁ pajahanto nekkhammena carati, byāpādaṁ pajahanto abyāpādena carati . . . pe . . . sabbakilese pajahanto Arhattamaggena carati.

‘Jhānavimokkho’ ti. ‘Nekkhammaṁ jhāyatītī’¹ jhānam, ‘kāmacchandaṁ jhāpetītī’ jhānam; ‘jhāyanto muccatītī’ jhānavimokkho, ‘jhāpento muccatītī’ jhānavimokkho; ‘jhāyantītī dhammā jhāpentītī kilese jhāte ca jhāpe ca jānātītī’ jhānavimokkho. ‘Abyāpādo jhāyatītī’ jhānam, ‘byāpādaṁ jhāpetītī’ jhānam; ‘āloksaññā jhāyatītī’ jhānam, thīmamiddham jhāpetītī’ jhānam . . . pe . . . ‘Arahattamaggo jhāyatītī’ jhānam, ‘sabbakilese jhāpetītī’ jhānam; ‘jhāyanto muccatītī’ jhānavimokkho, ‘jhāpento muccatītī’ jhānavimokkho; ‘jhāyantītī dhammā jhāpentītī kilese jhāte ca jhāpe ca jānātītī’ jhānavimokkho.

5. ‘Bhāvanā adhitṭhānam jivitan’ ti. ‘Kāmacchandaṁ pajahanto nekkhammaṁ bhāvetītī’ bhāvanāsampanno, ‘nekkhammavasena cittam adhitṭhātītī’ adhitṭhānasampanno, ‘svāyam evam bhāvanāsampanno adhitṭhānasampanno samam jivati no visamam, sammā jivati no micchā, visuddham jivati no kiliṭhan’ti ājivasampanno. Svāyam evam bhāvanāsampanno adhitṭhānasampanno ājivasampanno yañ ñad eva parisam upasāṅkamati, yadi khattiya-parisaṁ yadi brāhmaṇaparisaṁ yadi gahapatiparisaṁ yadi saññaparisaṁ, visārado upasāṅkamati amāñkubhūto. Tam kissa hetu? Tathā hi so bhāvanāsampanno adhitṭhānasampanno ājivasampanno. ‘Byāpādaṁ pajahanto abyāpādaṁ bhāvetītī’ bhāvanāsampanno, ‘thinamiddham pajahanto āloksaññam bhāvetītī’ bhāvanāsampanno, ‘uddhaccam pajahanto avikkhepam bhāvetītī’ bhāvanāsampanno, vicikiccham pajahanto dhammavavatthānam bhāvetītī’ bhāvanāsampanno, ‘avijjam pajahanto ñānam bhā-

¹ ‘jāyatītī,’ K. always.

vetīti' bhāvanāsampanno, 'aratiṁ pajahanto pāmojjāṁ bhāvetīti' bhāvanāsampanno, 'nīvaraṇāṁ pajahanto paṭhamajjhānaṁ bhāvetīti' bhāvanāsampanno . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggāṁ bhāvetīti' bhāvanāsampanno, 'Arahattamaggavasena cittāṁ adhitṭhātīti' adhitṭhānasampanno, 'svāyaṁ evaṁ bhāvanāsampanno adhitṭhānasampanno samāṁ jivati no visamāṁ, sammā jivati no micchā, visuddham jivati no kiliṭhan' ti ājīvasampanno. Svāyaṁ evaṁ bhāvanāsampanno adhitṭhānasampanno ājīvasampanno yañ nād eva parisāṁ upasāṅkamati, yadi khattiya-parisāṁ yadi brāhmaṇa-parisāṁ yadi gahapati-parisāṁ yadi samaṇa-parisāṁ, visārado upasāṅkamati amāṅkubhūto. Tam kissa hetu? Tathā hi so bhāvanāsampanno adhitṭhānasampanno ājīvasampanno ti.

Mātikakathā niṭṭhitā.

Tatr' uddānaṁ bhavati :

Ñānaṁ ditṭhi ānāpānaṁ¹ indriyaṁ vimokkhapañcamāṁ gatikammaṁ vipallāso maggo mando² ti te dasa, yuganadhasaccabojjhāṅgā mettā virāgapañcamā paṭisambhidā dhammacakkām lokuttarabalasuññato, paññā iddhi abhisamayo viveko cariyapañcamo³ pātiḥāriyañ ca samasīsañ ca⁴ sati vipassanamātikā ti.⁵

Paṭisambhidāpakaṇām samattām.

¹ ditṭhi ca assamā, S. S₂; ditṭhi ca assāsaṁ, K.

² māñdena, K.; māno ti, S.; mano ti, S₂.

³ vivekaṁ cariyena pañcamā, K.

⁴ pātiḥaram samasīsi, M.; paṭisodasamasīti, S.; paṭisotatasamasīti, S₂.

⁵ Satipatṭhānā vipassanā, S.; satipatṭhānavipassanā mātikā ti, S₂; satipaṭṭhānaṁ vipassanā mātikāya ca te dasāti, K.

INDICES

I

INDEX OF PROPER NAMES

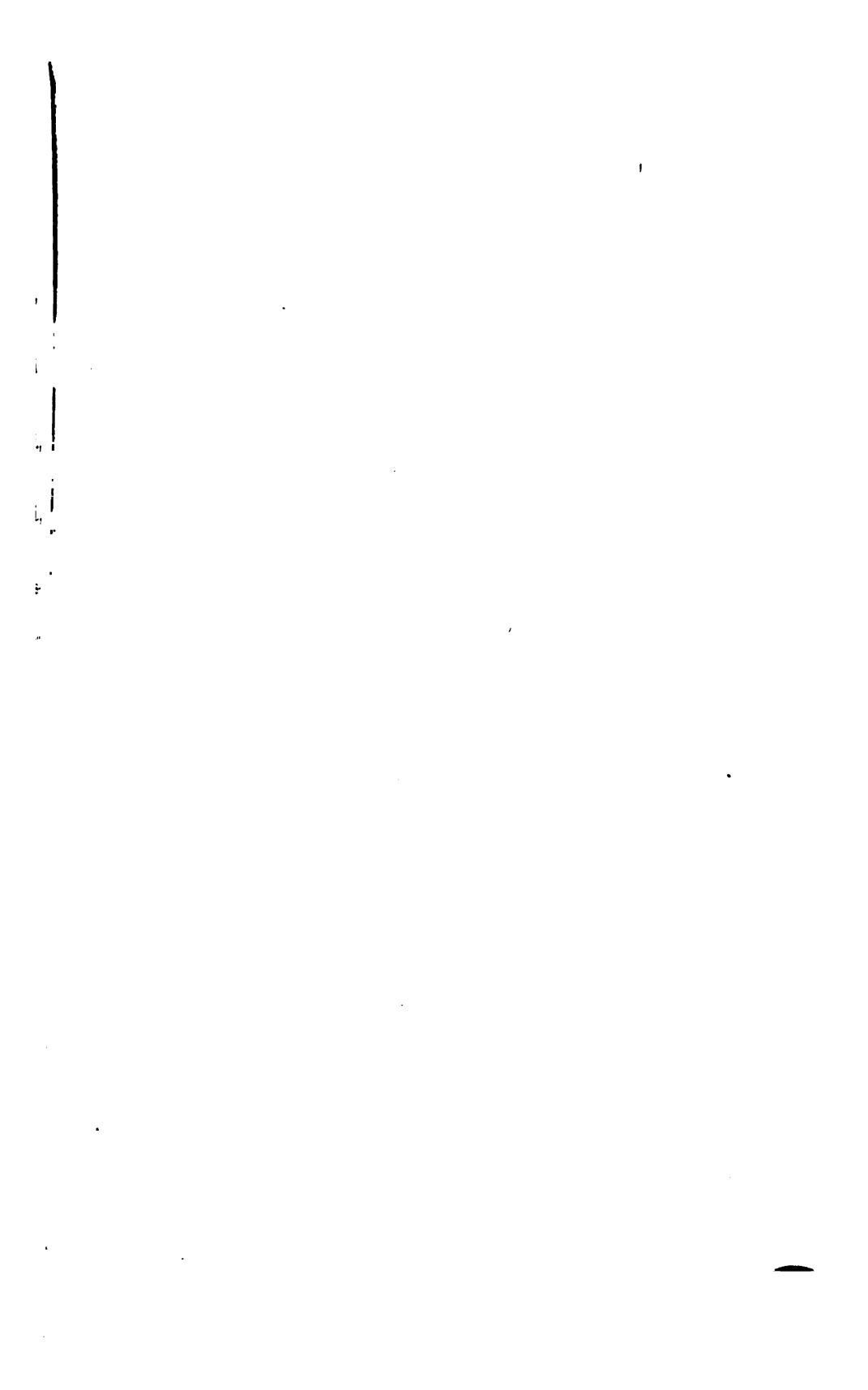
(The references are to the volume and page.)

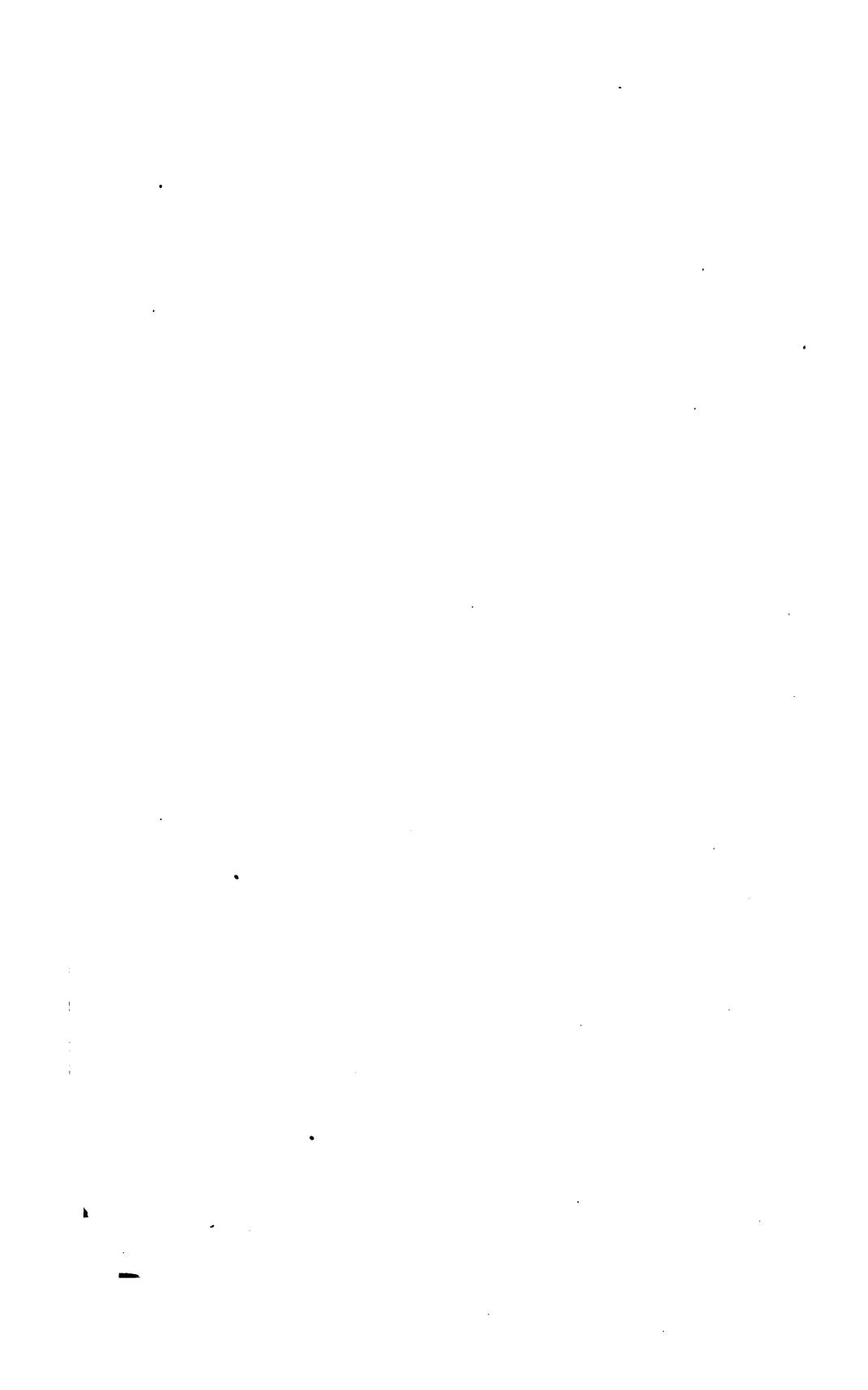
Akanīthā devā, i., 84	Tāvatiṁsā devā, ii., 149
Anāthapindiko, ii., 1, 177, 296	Tusitā devā, ii., 149
Ākāsānañcāyatanañpagā devā, i., 84	Nim्मānarati devā, ii., 149
Ānando, ii., 92, 177	Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanañpagā devā, i., 84
Isipatanam, ii., 147, 149, 159	Paranimmitavasavatti devā, i., 83; ii., 149
Uttarā upasikā, ii., 212	Bakkulo, ii., 211
Kakusandho Bodhisatto, ii., 156	Bārāñasi, ii., 147, 159
Kassapo Bodhisatto, ii., 156	Brahmā, ii., 149, 209
Konāgamano Bodhisatto, ii., 156	Bhūtapalo, ii., 211
Kondañño, ii., 149, 159	Māro, ii., 149
Kosambi, ii., 92	Migadāyo, ii., 147, 159
Gotamo Bodhisatto, ii., 156	Yāmā devā, ii., 149
Ghositārāmo, ii., 92	Vipassī Bodhisatto, ii., 156
Cātumahārājikā devā, ii., 149	Vessabhū Bodhisatto, ii., 156
Cūlapanthako, ii., 207	Sañjīvo, ii., 212
Jetavanañ, ii., 1, 177, 296	Saṅkicco, ii., 211
	Sāmāvatikā upasikā, ii., 212
	Sāriputto, ii., 125, 212
	Sāvatthi, ii., 1, 177, 296
	Sikhī Bodhisatto, ii., 156

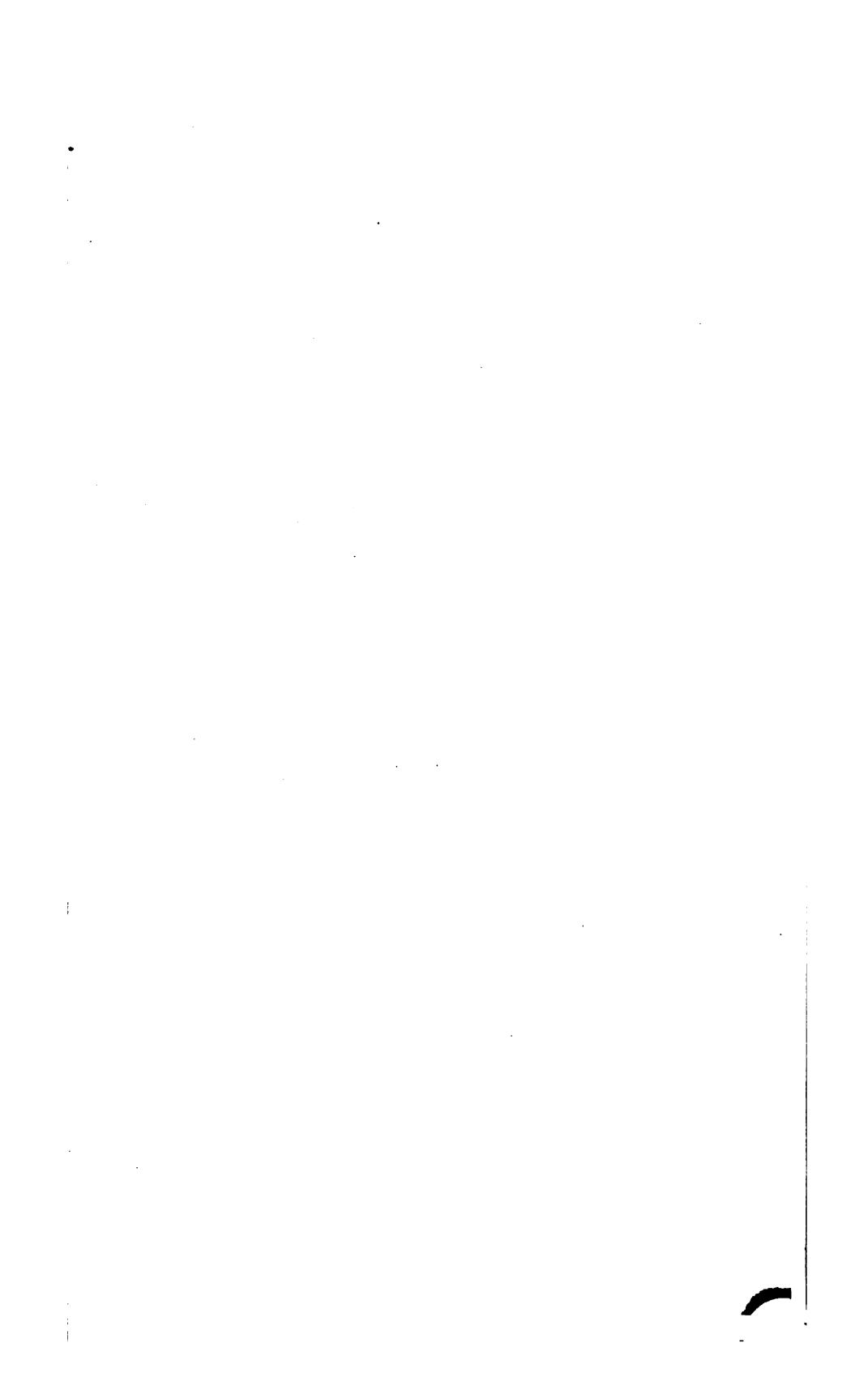
II

INDEX OF GĀTHĀS

Ajātaṁ ñāpeti jātena, i., 70	Nimittaṁ āvajjamānassa, i., 165
Atītānudhāvanam cittam, i., 165	Paṭisankhā santiṭṭhanā paññā, i., 65
Anicce niccasāññino, ii., 80	Vatthusaṅkamanā c'eva, i., 58
Anugacchanā ca assāsam, i., 164	Yo bhūtam bhūtato disvā, i., 159
Ānāpānasati yassa, i., 166	Samādahitvā yathā ce vipas- sati, i., 70
Uppādañ ca pavattañ ca, i., 60	Sāmisañ ca nirāmisam, i., 68
Obhāse c'eva ñāne ca, ii., 102	
Kodhano upanāhī ca, i., 160	
Na tassa adittham idh' atthi kiñci, i., 133, 134; ii., 31	







UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA LIBRARY
BERKELEY

Return to desk from which borrowed.
This book is DUE on the last date stamped below.

23 Jul '53 CR

Washington

AUG 23 1953

SEPT. 23 '53

OCT-23 '53

NOV-23 '53

DEC '23 '53

JAN 23 '54

FEB 23 '54

MAR 23 '54

JUN 18 1954 LU

IN STACKS

176 1212

SEP 29 1979

LD 21-100m-7 '52 (A2528s16) 476

NOV 11 1995

RECEIVED

NOV 13 1994

CIRCULATION DEPT.

JUN 18 1954 LU

SEP 18 1976

IN STACKS

REC. CIR. SEP 8 '76

MAR 18 1976

REC. CIR. AUG 22 1979

REC. CIR. OCT 1 1979

OCT 18 1997

FEB 20 2008

U.C. BERKELEY LIBRARIES



C005256708

M182784

102.1.1.5.1.1

30 NOV 1984 10:45

PK
4541
44
V61

THE UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA LIBRARY